

The Gates Family  
of  
Patrick County, VA

By  
Carol J. Leonard

This publication may be ordered  
from

Carol J. Leonard  
Route 2, Box 403  
Cana, VA 24317

\$15.00 POSTPAID (in the U. S. A.)

Copyright 1984

By

Carol J. Leonard  
Route 2, Box 403  
Cana, VA 24317



CONTENTS

Preface .....	i
GATES .....	1
History .....	2
Numbering System .....	5
Thomas GATES .....	6
John W. GATES .....	8
Martha GATES DeHART .....	31
Thomas GATES, Jr. ....	45
John GATES .....	46
James W. RICHARDSON .....	47
William B. GATES .....	50
Judah GATES .....	185
Martha GATES .....	185
Reunion Notice .....	185
Primitive Baptist Elders .....	187
Index to Book .....	189

"How do I begin to tell you the story" are words to a song that was very popular a few years ago. These words appropriately describe the feeling I had when I undertook putting together this book on the Gates Family of Patrick County, Va.

The idea of the book originated three years ago when Agnes Wells, Verlea Easter, Esther Johnson, and I learned we had a common Gates ancestor--William B. Gates--who died in Patrick County in 1895. We were all researching William B. Gates at time time and met at a meeting of the Surry County Genealogical Association in Dobson, N. C.

The Gates Family of Patrick County, Va., is a compilation of information on the descendants of Thomas and John Gates who brought their families to Patrick County, Va., from Halifax County, Va., about 1830.

How do I begin to thank all of you who have been so helpful in providing me information on your families? To show my appreciation, perhaps, I will begin by telling you that this book has been written especially for all of you and your descendants. I would like to make a list of the names of everyone who has helped me, but I wouldn't know where to start. When I started, I couldn't stop very soon ... because there have been so many of you ... who have so graciously took time from your busy schedules to talk with me or write me. Thank you all!

In addition to personal knowledge of family members of the Gates Family, my sources are as follows: tombstone inscriptions; obituary announcements and news articles from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS, Mount Airy, N. C.; census records; county records in the Clerk's Office of Patrick, Pittsylvania, Franklin, and Halifax Counties in Virginia and the Register of Deeds Office in Surry County, N. C.; Fisher River Primitive Baptist Association History by Jesse A. Ashburn of Pilot Mountain, N. C.; and Minutes of the Fisher River Primitive Baptist Association.

Frequently, errors do occur. No doubt, The Gates Family of Patrick County, Va., contains some errors. If you do find an error in your family's story, please let me know. And, if you have information that I didn't have in the book, I would like for you to share it with me.

Your comments, corrections, and information is welcomed.

Carol J. Leonard  
Route 2, Box 403  
Cana, VA 24317



G A T E S

The English definition of GATES is "one who lived in, or near, the gate or gap in a chain of hills, a gatekeeper." It is noteworthy that the origin of the surname GATES came about because these people lived in the hills; whereas, some of their descendants settled in a similar habitat in the hills of the Blue Ridge Mountains in Patrick County, Va.

The old English noun began with a y sound; whereas its plural could begin with a g sound. GATE/GATES is a variation of YATE/YATES. Other forms of YATE/YATES are YEATS, YEATTS, and YETTS.

The GATESEES appear to have migrated from England or Scotland to the United States.

One of the first GATESEES to come to Virginia was Sir Thomas GATES. He was born at Colyford, Colyton parish, Devonshire--a county of southwestern England. GATES was a lieutenant in a fleet that sailed under Sir Francis DRAKE in September 1585 to avenge the wrongs of Queen Elizabeth on the King of Spain. Probably as a result of the voyage with DRAKE, Sir Thomas GATES became interested in colonizing Virginia.

He invested £2,000 in the Virginia Company, which had been granted a charter to colonize Virginia. Sir Thomas GATES was governor of Virginia for a time. He died sometime before April 1621 in the Low Countries, coastal regions between France and Germany.

Another famous GATES in American history is Revolutionary War General Horatio GATES. He was born in 1728 at Maldon, Essex, England. He was the son of Robert and Dorothy PARKER GATES. Dorothy was probably a housekeeper to the Duke of Leeds. Horatio GATES was apparently named for his godfather, Horace WALPOLE, Prime Minister of England, 1721-1742.

Horatio GATES entered the British Army at an early age. He was sent to the American colonies to fight for the British in the French and Indian War. In 1769 George Washington sent GATES a letter advising him about land in Virginia. He, his wife, and son Robert sailed from Bristol in August of 1772 and took land in Berkeley County (now West Virginia). He advocated the patriot cause and was commissioned adjutant-general of the Continental Army as early as June 17, 1775. General GATES won an all-important victory at Saratoga in the winter of 1777-78, and some members of the Continental Congress wanted GATES to replace George WASHINGTON as Commander in Chief. GATES died on 10 April 1806.



HISTORY

At the May 1810 Court for Patrick County, Va., the administration of the Estate of John GATES, dec'd, was granted to Susanah GATES who qualified according to law and she together with George PENN and S. STAPLES, her securities, entered into bond and acknowledged the same accordingly (Patrick County, Va. - Order Book 2, May 1810). This is the first entry in county records for a GATES in Patrick County, Va. At the same court session Thomas PENN, Samuel CRUTCHER, Charles CRUTCHER, and Richard HARRISON were appointed to appraise the estate of John GATES, dec'd, and to make report thereof to the court.

At the July 1810 Court, Patrick County, Va., the following entry is made in the court records: "An inventory of the Estate of John GATES, dec'd, was returned and ordered to be recorded." The inventory contained household furniture, kitchen items, horses, cattle, parcel of old books, farming tools and equipment. Total \$55.20 (Patrick County, Va., Will Book 1, p. 264).

The author has not been able to learn the names of the persons who shared in the estate. Susanah GATES was probably John's wife. A Mrs. Susanna GATES was listed on the 1810 Tax List for Patrick County, Va. Her household did not have any white tithables or slaves over 12. However, she did own two horses. John and Susanah GATES do not appear to be ancestors of the John and Thomas GATES, who migrated to Patrick County, Va., from Halifax County, Va., and settled in Patrick County around 1830. This John and Thomas GATES are ancestors of the majority of the Patrick County GATES families. There were a couple of GATES families living in Patrick County in 1900 that were not known descendants of John or Thomas GATES.

John and Thomas GATES, who came to Patrick County, Va., about 1830 probably were brothers. They were listed side-by-side on the 1830 Census for Halifax County, Va. This enumeration for Thomas and John GATES appears below and on the following page:

Thomas Gates

<u>Free White Males</u>	<u>Free White Females</u>
1 (10-15) [John W. Gates]	1 (10-15) [Martha Gates]
1 (40-50) [Thomas Gates]	1 (30-40) [Sarah Gates, wife of Thomas]

Slaves

<u>Male</u>	<u>Female</u>
2 (under 10)	1 (under 10)
	1 (24-36)

John Gates

<u>Free White Males</u>	<u>Free White Females</u>
1 (5-10) [William B. Gates]	2 (under 5) [Martha & Judah Gates]
1 (15-20) [Probably James W. RICHARDSON, son of Lucy Gates]	1 (30-40) [Lucy Gates, wife of John]
1 (30-40) [John Gates]	



1830 Halifax County, Va., Census (Continued)

Slaves

	<u>Female</u>
2	(under 10)
1	(24-36)

The only other GATES household listed on the 1830 Halifax County, Va., Census was a George GATTES. The enumeration of his household appears below:

George Gattes

<u>Free White Males</u>	<u>Free White Females</u>
1 (under 5)	1 (20-30)
2 (20-30)	

Slaves

<u>Male</u>	<u>Female</u>
1 (10-25)	4 (under 10)
	2 (10-25)

The 1820 Census for Halifax County, Va., contains one GATES household and that was a Thomas GATES. It appears to be the same Thomas GATES, who came to Patrick County, Va. This listing is as follows:

Thomas Gates

<u>Free White Males</u>	<u>Free White Females</u>
3 (under 10)	1 (under 10)
2 (26-45)	2 (26-45)

Two people in the above household were engaged in agriculture for a livelihood. The above enumeration appears to have been for two families-- Thomas and probably John. In the category of free white males under 10, two of the three males enumerated were (1) probably John W. GATES (son of Thomas and Sarah GATES), (2) possibly James W. RICHARDSON (son of Lucy RICHARDSON GATES before she married John GATES). I don't know who the third male under 10 could have been. The white female under 10 was probably a daughter of Thomas and Sarah GATES--Martha, while the two free white females (26-45) were Sarah GATES (Thomas's wife) and probably Lucy GATES (John's wife).

Thomas GATES bought his first tract of land in Patrick County in 1827. James CHANEY and wife Frances sold Thomas GATES a 224-acre tract of land on the waters of Jack's Creek. The deed was dated 20 October 1827 and is the first deed for a GATES recorded in the Patrick County, Va., Deeds.

As mentioned earlier, Thomas and John GATES and their families were living in Halifax County, Va., when the 1830 Census was enumerated. Just when they migrated to Patrick County is not known. It most likely was during the latter part of 1830. An entry made in the minutes of Jack's Creek Primitive Baptist Church during 1830 mentions "Tom, William B., Martha, Lucy and Judah GATES."



In 1834 John GATES signed a certificate of consent for James W. RICHARDSON to marry Sally BOLING (See marriage bond and certificate of consent on page 48). James W. RICHARDSON apparently was a stepson of John GATES.

John GATES was not living when the 1850 Census for Patrick County, Va., was enumerated. He apparently died at a young age--sometime between November 1834 when he signed a certificate of consent for James W. RICHARDSON to marry Sally BOLING and 1850 when that year's federal census was taken. His widow Lucy (55, born Va.) was listed as the head of Family #141 in 1850. Living with her was a daughter, Martha A. GATES (21, born Va.). Her son James W. RICHARDSON and his family were nearby; he was the head of Family #138. John and Lucy's son, William B. GATES, was living in Franklin County, Va., on the plantation of his father-in-law, James INGRUM, Jr. The listing for William B. GATES and his family in 1850 is as follows:

GATES, William B.	25 laborer, born Va.
Zilpah	16, born Va.
Leonidas J. W.	5/12, born Va.

In 1850 there were two other GATES families living in Patrick County, Va., in addition to Lucy GATES. The head of these households were Thomas GATES, Sr. (Family #367) and John W. GATES (Family #390), son of Thomas GATES, Sr., and Sarah). Their enumerations appear below:

GATES, Thomas Sr.	\$200	60, born Va. (farmer)
Sarah		56, born Va.
Thomas Jr. laborer		20, born Va.

GATES, John W.	Merchant, \$300	31, born Va.
Iwanona		28, born Va.
Thomas V.		6, born Va.
William M.		4, born Va.
James R.		1, born Va.
Jno. R. HIX	Wagoner	34, born Va.
J. B. TUGGLE	Merchant	33, born Va.
George W. CLARK	M. D.	25, born Va.
C. C. RATLIFF	Wagoner	24, born Va.

When the 1900 federal census for Patrick County, Va., was enumerated, there were a couple of GATES families living in the county who were not known descendants of John or Thomas GATES. Their listings appear below:

GATES, Henry	widowed, farmer	born Dec. 1863
Oragon A.	son	born Mar. 1880
Rosa E.	daughter	born Aug. 1883
Ravina A.	daughter-in-law	born Aug. 1883
Unnamed female	granddaughter	born May 1900

GATES, John	farmer	born Oct. 1873
Edna R.	wife	born April 1880
Coy D.	son	born April 1899
Caron R.	mother, widowed	born Dec. 1839
	(mother 6 children, 3 still living)	



John GATES, head of the last family, was the son of John M. and Caren MOORE GATES. John M. GATES and Caren MOORE were married in Franklin County, Va., on 28 May 1850. They were living in Franklin County when the 1850 Census was taken. Henry GATES, head of the family listed before John GATES, may have been an older son of John M. and Caren MOORE GATES.

The author doesn't know where this branch of GATES came from before they migrated to Franklin County, Va. Some of the Franklin County GATESSES had lived in Bedford County prior to coming to Franklin. Finally, the author has not learned if they are related to Thomas and John GATES, who came to Patrick County, Va., about 1830.

#####

### Numbering System

This system uses letters alternating with numbers. The first number followed by the dash denotes the generation removed from the first, etc. The children of William B. GATES are 4-B2A, 4-B2B, 4-B2C, 4-B2D, 4-B2E (Charles Solomon), etc. An example of how to read the lineage of a person, the name of Rocky Dale GATES (p. 92) is used.

8-B2E16B1A	Rocky Dale GATES was the first child of
7-B2E16B1	Dale Huey GATES, who was the first child of
6-B2E16B	Huey Lacy GATES, who was the second child of
5-B2E16	Clisba Silas GATES, who was the sixteenth child of
4-B2E	Charles Solomon GATES, who was the fifth child of
3-B2	William B. GATES, who was the second child of
2-B	John GATES, who was the second child of ? ___ GATES
1st Generation:	? _____ GATES

\*\*\*\*\*

NOTE: Circa used throughout this book means "approximately."



2-A Thomas GATES was born in 1790 (circa) in Virginia. The author has been unable to learn either the place of birth of Thomas GATES or his parents' names. The author has located a marriage bond in Pittsylvania County, Va., for a Thomas GATES and Sally RICHARDSON. The marriage was performed on 15 January 1816 and appears to be the Thomas and Sarah (Sally) GATES, who came to Patrick County from Halifax County (See the marriage bond on the following page.). Assuming this is true, Sarah (Sally) then was the daughter of Thomas and Luse (Lucy) RICHARDSON and was born around 1800.

Thomas GATES and his family were living in Halifax County, Va., when the federal censuses for 1820 and 1830 were taken. Just when they migrated to Patrick County is not known. Most likely, it was during the latter part of 1830. Thomas first bought land in Patrick County, Va., in 1827. He purchased a 224-acre tract of land on the waters of Jack's Creek from James CHANEY and wife Frances. The deed was dated 20 October 1827 and states that James CHANEY, his wife Frances, and Thomas GATES were "all of Pittsylvania County, Va."

Furthermore, in another land transaction, Lewis and Elizabeth WAID sold Thomas GATES 100 acres of land on the waters of Smith's River for \$99.00. The deed dated 3 December 1836 mentions the lines of Waid and Gabriel DeHART and a CONNER (probably John CONNER, Sr.). The deed was registered at the January Court 1837.

Thomas and Sarah GATES were the parents of three children that the author knows about--John W.; Martha "Patsy"; and Thomas, Jr. John W. GATES married Iwanona AYRES, daughter of William AYERS. He moved to the southwestern part of Patrick County as early as 1850; John W. GATES lived there until his death in 1898. Martha GATES married Gabriel DeHART, Jr., and they lived on Rockcastle Creek in Patrick County, Va. Gabriel died in 1861; Martha, in 1897. Thomas GATES, Jr., was 20 years old when the the 1850 Census was enumerated and was living in the household of his parents--Thomas and Sarah GATES. The author does not have further information on Thomas, Jr.

Thomas GATES; his wife Sarah; and Thomas GATES, Jr., were living in the Northern District of Patrick County, Va., according to the 1850 Census. Thomas, Sr. was a farmer; Thomas, Jr. a farm laborer. In 1860 Thomas and Sarah were living in the southwestern part of the county next to their son, John W. GATES and his family. Family #63 was Thomas GATES; Family #64, John W. GATES. His occupation was miller.

In 1870 Thomas GATES (age 80) and his wife Sarah (age 70) had moved back to the northern part of Patrick County. They were living in the same household as their daughter, Martha, widow of Gabriel DeHART, Jr. Martha's oldest son, Stephen H. DeHART, a widower, was the head of the household.

Thomas and Sarah GATES died between 1870 and 1880.



KNOW all men by these presents That we *Thomas Gates and John Richardson* are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency *William B. Nicholas* Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, and to his successors in office, for the use of the Commonwealth in the just and full sum of one hundred and Fifty dollars—to which payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves and each of us, our heirs executors and administrators firmly by these presents—sealed with our seals and dated this *15<sup>th</sup>* day of *Januy.* 181 *6*

The Condition of the above obligation is such, That whereas, the above bound *Thomas Gates* hath this day obtained a license for his intermarriage with *Sally Richardson* of the said County. Now, If there is lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then this obligation to void, else remain in force and virtue

Witness *R Hopkins* *Thomas <sup>his</sup> Gates* (Seal.)  
*John Mark Richardson* (Seal.)

A Copy, Teste:

H. F. Haymore, Jr., Clerk

*James S. Hemah*  
Deputy Clerk

January the 15th 1816

This is to certify that said Thomas Richardson and Luse Richardson doo jointle agree that Salle Richardson and Thomas Gates should be lawfully joined together in the holey state of mattire mone. Given under our hands this day and date above mendsoned.

To William Dunnusil Clark

Thomas Richardson

Luse Richardson



3-A1 John W. GATES, son of Thomas and Sally "Sarah" RICHARDSON GATES, was born 17 February 1817 in Halifax County, Va. He came with his parents to Patrick County, Va., about 1830. John married first Iwanona AYRES, daughter of William AYRES. They were married in September of 1839. John and Iwanona had 7 children. John married second Fannie L. MARTIN, daughter of John H. and Patsy MARTIN. They were married 1 October 1891 in Patrick County, Va. He was 74; she, 27. Fannie MARTIN was a boarder at the home of John W. GATES when his wife died. John and Fannie had 2 children--a boy and a girl.

John W. GATES became a very prominent person in Southwest Patrick County, especially during the last half of the 1800's. On 13 September 1838, John W. GATES was appointed a Constable in Patrick County in the district previously held by James MANKINS. He was appointed to serve the remainder of MANKINS' term and was required to post a \$200 bond. His securities were Martin CLOUD and William AYRES, his future father-in-law. He was appointed through the authority of David CAMPBELL, Governor of Virginia.

John W. GATES was a slave owner. He purchased two slaves in 1847--one Negro man David and one Negro boy John. He also fought in the Civil War for the Confederacy and earned the nickname of "Captain John" which stayed with him after the war. Descendants of Captain John say that he rode in the Cavalry.

A copy of the Bounty Roll and Company Muster Roll for J. W. GATES appears on the following page. J. W. GATES enlisted at Petersburg, Va., on 1 March 1864 for the period of the war. He was enlisted as a Private by Capt. HINTON. J. W. GATES was assigned to Co. E, 10 Va. Cavalry, formerly known as the 1st Cavalry Regiment Wise Legion, and as the 8th Battalion Virginia Cavalry.

John W. GATES was a huge landowner, and made many land purchases. Following is a list of Patrick County Commonwealth Grants or Patents for John W. GATES:

1. 1 November 1852 55 acres on Snow's Branch
2. 1 October 1857 440 acres on Doe Run and waters of Ararat River
3. 1 October 1857 330 acres on waters of Ararat River
4. 1 February 1861 100 acres on waters of Johnson's Creek
5. 1 October 1861 231 acres on Cisney's Creek, waters of Ararat River

A partial list of other land purchases made by John W. GATES in Patrick County, Va., appears below:

(Deed Book 13, p. 304) 114 acres on Sycamore Creek for \$300.00 December 1847. It was bought from Wm. A. HANNER & wife Catherine; witnesses: Jno TUGGLE, Sr.; James C. MOIR and Wm. AYRES.

(Deed Book 14, p. 50) 3 acres for \$225.00 cash December 19, 1849. Bought from Shadrack TURNER, James C. MOIR, Lewis PEDIGO, and S. W. TINSLEY.



G (Confederate.)  
10 Cav. Va.

J. W. Gates +  
Priv., Co. H, Dearing's late Reg't of Cav.\*

Appears on a  
Bounty Roll

of the organization named above,  
for Apr 1 to Oct 1, 1864

Enlisted:  
When Mch 1, 1864  
Where Petersburg  
By whom Capt. Hinton  
Period Nov

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. Howell  
To what time June 30, 1864

Present or absent Present  
Remarks: Entitled to bounty,  
not having been absent  
without leave since  
Apr. 1, 1864

\*This company was organized April 7, 1864, and assigned to the 8th (Dearing's) Regiment Confederate Cavalry as Company H. It subsequently served as "Provost Guard of Dearing's Brigade" from which it was transferred to the 10th Regiment Virginia Cavalry by S. O. No. 297 A. & I. G. O., dated Dec. 15, 1864, and became (2d) Company E.

The 10th Regiment Virginia Cavalry was organized in May, 1862, with ten companies, most of which had previously served in field organizations known as the 1st Cavalry Regiment Wise Legion and as the 8th Battalion Virginia Cavalry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

(668) J. A. Boyd Copyist.

G (Confederate.)  
10 Cav. Va.

J. W. Gates  
Priv., (2d) Co. E, 10 Reg't Virginia Cavalry.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for July 1 to Aug 31, 1864  
Dated Jun 31, 1865

Enlisted:  
When Nov 1, 1864  
Where Petersburg  
By whom Capt. Hinton  
Period Nov

Last paid:  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_  
To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Present or absent Absent  
Remarks: Detailed at Brig. Gen.  
Dearing's Hd. Quarters.

\*This company was organized April 7, 1864, and assigned to the 8th (Dearing's) Regiment Confederate Cavalry as Company H. It subsequently served as "Provost Guard of Dearing's Brigade" from which it was transferred to this regiment by S. O. No. 297, A. & I. G. O., dated Dec. 15, 1864, and became (2d) Company E.

The 10th Regiment Virginia Cavalry was organized in May, 1862, with ten companies, most of which had previously served in field organizations known as the 1st Cavalry Regiment Wise Legion and as the 8th Battalion Virginia Cavalry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

(642) J. A. Boyd Copyist.



(Deed Book 14, p. 261) Two tracts, one contained 42½ acres (known as Sayers Place); the other, 108 acres - both for \$100 located on waters of Ararat. December 22, 1852. Bought from Purris AYRES & Emberzetta, his wife.

(Deed Book 15, p. 262) Tract of land for \$100.00 on waters of Ararat on north side of Sisney's Creek. June 23, 1855. Bought from W. W. McCAULESS.

(Deed Book 16, p. 420) 50 acres for \$200.00, both sides Doe Run a branch of Ararat (described in John W. GATES' will as "known as Mill Tract"). Bought from Henry J. MOORE and Caroline, his wife.

(Deed Book 20, p. 188) 50 acres on waters of Wolf Creek, formerly owned by George HAIRSTON, and for nonpayment of taxes thereon 1865-66-67-71. May 16, 1876.

(Deed Book 20, p. 194) 1342 acres nonpayment of taxes for 1865 includes 1280 acres of land, name of Robert A. TERRY and known as NOWLIN'S old fields located on waters Ivy Creek prong of Dan River. Adjoins land of M. LEWIS, Jos. EDWARDS, Judge SMITH, G. STAPLES, Chas. CARRELL, Gabriel BOWLING, Aaron DeHART, Wm. LEWIS, and Elkana LEWIS. December 22, 1872.

JOHN W. GATES was a member of the Patrick County Board of Supervisors. At the meeting on March 20, 1882, he was appointed Chairman of the Patrick County Board of Supervisors.

Captain John GATES was a well-known merchant in southwestern Patrick County. He owned and operated Gates Store and was a merchant for almost 50 years. His occupation was listed as "Merchant" when the 1850 Census for Patrick County, Va., was enumerated.

Marion became a partner in his father's store, and they operated as "J. W. Gates & Son." They were dealers in dry goods, notions, boots, shoes, hats, tinware, woodenware, glassware, and tableware; family groceries were a specialty (See the Bill of Sale for J. W. Gates & Son on the following page. Victoria GATES, who had bought the merchandise, was the wife of John Franklin GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES.). After his father's death, Marion continued to run Gates Store.

Since he ran a country store, Captain John was quite popular with the people in the area. Many people in Patrick County remember stories about him. I have heard several persons tell the following story about Captain John Gates:

Captain John would travel by mule to Baltimore, Md., to put in an order for merchandise and would have the goods shipped back to Winston-Salem, N. C., by railroad. One time when he went to Baltimore, the people where he placed his orders gave him a new suit and blacked his mustache. When he arrived back home from Maryland, Captain John knocked on the door and asked to stay there for the night. Not recognizing him in his new attire, his family told him that they didn't let strangers stay while their daddy was away.



J. W. GATES.

E. M. GATES.

Market, Patrick Co., Va. Oct 3<sup>rd</sup> 1892

Mrs Victoria Gates

Bought of J. W. GATES & SON,

DEALERS IN

Groceries, Dry Goods, Notions, Boots, Shoes, Hats, Tinware, Woodenware,

GLASSWARE, TABLEWARE, &c.

FAMILY GROCERIES A SPECIALTY.

Terms:

Oct 3	76	Cyds Bleach	10	60
"	"	8/4 Lace		25
"	1	Pair Suspenders		20
"	1	Paper eye (4)		10
"	1	cake Soap		05
"	1	Pair stockings		10
"	2	Handkerchiefs		10
"	1/2	Gal oil & 1/4 quire paper		15
"	1/2	Gal Syrup		20
"	1	Bag Flour		30
"	2	Pairs Shoes		35
"	2	" Gloves & one bot Cologne		50
"	3 1/4	lbs meat & 1 1/2 lbs coffee		61
"	2	gal Domestic & 1/2 d Bleach		22
				6 73

Bill of Victoria Gates  
Merchandise Bought from J. W. Gates & Son  
(Note: Victoria was wife of John Franklin Gates, son of John W. and Iwanona Ayres Gates.)



One of the provisions John W. GATES made in his will dated 14 August 1896 is as follows:

If I fail to do in my lifetime, have graveyard which has been laid off (40' X 60') enclosed with iron railings which is never to be sold but title to said graveyard to be and remain in and to my heirs forever.

The cemetery is located at the intersection of Highways 631 and 675, west of Ararat, Va. John W. GATES is buried there as are his first wife, Iwanona AYRES GATES, and some of his children. He passed away on 24 March 1898. Fannie remarried R. D. CLARKE.

CHILDREN of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES:

- 4-A1A Thomas V. GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born 19 July 1844 in Patrick County, Va. He died at Russellville, Ky., on 2 February 1862. Cause of his death, according to Patrick County Death Records, was conjestion (bowels). Thomas was probably a soldier in the Confederate army at the time of his death. Battles were going on in Kentucky near the time of his death. In January 1862 in Kentucky, Union Brigadier General George H. THOMAS defeated a Confederate force at the Battle of Mill Springs, 9 miles southwest of Somerset. There were about four thousand soldiers on each side. At Ft. Donelson, Ky., on 16 February 1862, Union forces defeated the Confederate force there. Approximately 11,500 men and 40 guns surrendered at Ft. Donelson.
- 4-A1B William M. "Billy" GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born in 1846 (circa) in Patrick County, Va. He went to Texas and never came back.
- 4-A1C James Reed "Jimmy" GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born 31 October 1849 in Patrick County, Va. He married Julia S. BOLT, daughter of Hub and Serena HALL BOLT. She was born 22 November 1852. Jimmy passed away on 16 April 1888 six months before his 39th birthday. Jimmy and Julia had 9 children. Julia died at the age of 89 on 19 February 1942 at the home of her daughter Mrs. Will S. (Princess) DUNCAN of Ararat, Va., after a 3-day illness. Jimmy and Julia are buried at the Gates Cemetery, intersection of Highway 631 and 675, west of Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES:

- 5-A1C1 Minnie Oma GATES, daughter of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 31 October 1872. She married John David "Buzz" CLARK, son of John C. and Susan CLARK. They were married on 28 March 1891. Buzz was born 20 February 1862 and died 10 December 1943. Minnie died on 15 January 1966. They had a daughter Hattie Mae CLARK, b. 13 January 1892, d. 26 January 1950. Hattie married William Jennings Bryan GATES, son of Henry N. and Susan GREENWOOD GATES.
- 5-A1C2 Princess A. GATES, daughter of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born in 1875 (circa). She married William S. "Will" DUNCAN on 2 April 1902 in Patrick County, Va. They made their home at Ararat, Va. (No further information)



5-A1C4 Harvey Hampton GATES, son of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 14 March 1878 in Patrick County, Va. He married Mattie N. MANKINS, daughter of J. L. and Bettie MANKINS, on 21 January 1903. Mattie died 3 January 1957; Harvey, 5 April 1961. Harvey and Mattie had 2 children.

CHILDREN of Harvey Hampton and Mattie MANKINS GATES:

- 6-A1C4A Hobart GATES, son of Harvey Hampton and Mattie MANKINS GATES. Now deceased.
- 6-A1C4B Elsie GATES, daughter of Harvey Hampton and Mattie MANKINS GATES, married Patrick DUNCAN. They had one son.

CHILDREN of Patrick and Elsie GATES DUNCAN:

- 7-A1C4B1 Patrick "Pat" DUNCAN, son of Patrick and Elsie GATES DUNCAN.
- 5-A1C5 Dula GATES, daughter of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born in 1879 (circa). She married Sam G. AYERS on 21 January 1900. They were living in Champaign, Ill., when Dula's mother died in 1942.
- 5-A1C6 Ella (Elnora) GATES, daughter of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 12 May 1880 in Patrick County, Va. (No further information)
- 5-A1C7 James Monroe GATES, son of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 20 September 1882 in Patrick County, Va. He married Ella ? . James was living in Roanoke, Va., in 1942 when his mother passed away. (No further information)
- 5-A1C8 T. Kossinko GATES, son of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 22 September 1884. He died 22 February 1901 and is buried at Gates Cemetery, located at the intersection of Highway 631 and 675, west of Ararat, Va.
- 5-A1C9 Sarah A. GATES, daughter of James Reed and Julia L. BOLT GATES, was born 2 May 1888 in Patrick County, Va. She passed away on 11 May 1892 and is buried at Gates Cemetery, located at the interesection of Highway 631 and 675, west of Ararat, Va.

Mrs. Julia L. Gates

Mrs. Julia L. Gates, 89, widow of James Reed Gates and a dearly beloved citizen of Patrick County, Va., died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Will S. Duncan of Ararat, Va., Thursday night, February 19, after a 3-day illness.

Mrs. Gates was the daughter of Hub and Serena Hall Bolt and has been a widow for the past 40 years. She was the mother of 9 children, 5 of them survive. Those surviving are Mrs. J. D. (Minnie) Clark, Mrs. W. S. (Princess) Duncan and H. H. Gates of Ararat, Va.; Mrs. Sam (Dula) Ayers of Champaign, Illinois; and James M. Gates of Roanoke, Va. She is also survived by 24 grandchildren, 27 great grandchildren, and three great-great grandchildren. One brother, Jesse Bolt of Sylvatus, Va., also survives.

The funeral was held from the Will Duncan home on Saturday afternoon by Elder David Hiatt of the Mormon Church, in which the deceased held membership for the past 42 years, assisted by Rev. Gran Gwyn. The grandchildren served as pallbearers and flower girls. The floral offerings were numerous and beautiful.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - February 27, 1942)



4-A1D Henry N. "Sambo" GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born 2 September 1852 in Patrick County, Va. He married Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD, daughter of Samuel and R. Queen Elizabeth JENNINGS GREENWOOD. Sambo passed away on 7 February 1925. Susan was born 20 May 1854 and died 3 January 1931. Sambo and Susan had 7 children that the author knows about.

CHILDREN of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES:

5-A1D1 John Wesley GATES, son of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 1 October 1876. He married Annie Della SCALES, daughter of A. J. and E. A. SCALES, on 10 April 1901 in Patrick County, Va. They had 12 children. John was a mail carrier. Della was born in 1779 (circa) and died 14 November 1969. John died 26 December 1962. His will was probated 26 November 1969; nine of his children were still living at that time.

CHILDREN of John Wesley and Annie DELLA SCALES GATES:

6-A1D1A Hester Irene GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, married David Reid SMITH. Hester died of cancer; she was dead when her father's will was probated in 1969. The list of children of Hester and David that were heirs of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES is as follows:

CHILDREN of David Reid and Hester Irene GATES SMITH:

7-A1D1A1 Fred D. SMITH, son of David Reid and Hester Irene GATES SMITH, was born in 1922 (circa). He was living at Durham, N. C. in 1969.

7-A1D1A2 Jean S. SMITH, daughter of David Reid and Hester Irene GATES SMITH, was born in 1927 (circa). She married ? \_\_\_\_\_ COOK; they were living at Ararat, Va., in 1969.

7-A1D1A3 Hester SMITH, daughter of David Reid and Hester Irene GATES SMITH, was born in 1930 (circa). She married ? \_\_\_\_\_ JOYCE; they were living in Spencer, Va., in 1969.

7-A1D1A4 David R. SMITH, Jr., son of David Reid and Hester Irene GATES SMITH, was born in 1935 (circa). He was living at Ararat, Va., in 1969.

6-A1D1B Eva Marie GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1903 (circa). She married Ray Stafford CARTER, and they travelled immensely. She was living in Christiansburg, Va., at the time of her death.

6-A1D1C Cecil Warren GATES, son of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1905 (circa). He is not married and lives at Ararat, Va.

6-A1D1D Lena Mae GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1906 (circa). She married Weldon INMAN, and they had one daughter.

CHILDREN of Weldon and Lena Mae GATES INMAN:

7-A1D1D1 Priscilla INMAN, daughter of Weldon and Lena Mae GATES INMAN, married Lawrence HORTON. They had 7 children.



CHILDREN of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON:

- 8-A1D1D1A Beth HORTON, daughter of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1B Bill HORTON, son of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1C Paul HORTON, son of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1D Luke HORTON, son of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1E Julianna HORTON, daughter of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1F Mollie HORTON, daughter of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
  - 8-A1D1D1G Lauren HORTON, daughter of Lawrence and Priscilla INMAN HORTON.
- 6-A1D1E Samuel Elmer GATES, son of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1908 (circa). He served in the U. S. Navy Coast Guard and retired. He was living in Chesapeake, Va., in 1969 when his father's will was probated. Samuel married Violet Josephine KABISKI; they had 4 children.

CHILDREN of Samuel Elmer and Violet Josephine KABISKI:

- 7-A1D1E1 Samuel Elmer GATES, Jr., son of Samuel Elmer and Violet Josephine KABISKI GATES, married Rosie Marie ? \_\_\_\_\_. He works at the Shipyard at Chesapeake, Va. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Samuel Elmer and Rosie Marie GATES, Jr.:

- 8-A1D1E1A Christine GATES, daughter of Samuel Elmer and Rosie Marie GATES, Jr.
- 8-A1D1E1B Sammy GATES, son of Samuel Elmer and Rosie Marie GATES, Jr.
- 7-A1D1E2 Edward GATES, son of Samuel Elmer and Violet Josephine KABISKI GATES, is a teacher. He does not have any children.
- 7-A1D1E3 Hugh GATES, son of Samuel Elmer and Violet Josephine KABISKI GATES, works as an Engineer at the Shipyard at Chesapeake, Va. He married first Wanda ? \_\_\_\_\_. He married second Sally ? \_\_\_\_\_ from Texas. Hugh has 2 children.
- 7-A1D1E4 Mary Della GATES, daughter of Samuel Elmer and Violet Josephine KABISKI GATES, works as a policewoman at Chesapeake, Va. She has one son.

CHILDREN of Mary Della GATES:

- 8-A1D1E4A Samuel Grayson GATES, son of Mary Della GATES.
- 6-A1D1F Gladys Vanessa GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born 22 April 1909. Gladys married Jefferson Davis SCALES, son of Joseph and Sarah SOYERS SCALES. Jeff was born 28 July 1900 and was a farmer. Jeff and Gladys had 10 children. Jeff died 23 April 1984 and is buried in Hunter's Chapel Church Cemetery.

CHILDREN of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES:

- 7-A1D1F1 Jefferson Davis SCALES, Jr., son of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born 26 October 1929. He lives in Chicago, Ill., and works for IBM.



7-A1D1F2 Jasper Stuart SCALES, son of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born 9 May 1931. He served in the Korean War and earned a Purple Heart. (No further information)

7-A1D1F3 John Cardwell SCALES, son of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, married Dorothy BROWN. They have 4 children. John was in the Korean War and received a Purple Heart. He lived in Germany, New Jersey, South Carolina, and North Carolina. He is now deceased.

CHILDREN of John Cardwell and Dorothy BROWN SCALES:

8-A1D1F3A David Cardwell SCALES, son of John Cardwell and Dorothy BROWN SCALES, was born 24 January 1955. He married Brenda NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice BOWMAN NITEN. They have one child.

CHILDREN of David Cardwell and Brenda NITEN SCALES:

9-A1D1F3A1 Chadwich Shawn SCALES, son of David Cardwell and Brenda NITEN SCALES, was born 29 June 1979.

8-A1D1F3B Lloyd John SCALES, son of John Cardwell and Dorothy BROWN SCALES, was born 29 December 1958. He married Terri PYLES.

8-A1D1F3C Carolyn Lynn SCALES, daughter of John Cardwell and Dorothy BROWN SCALES, was born 11 November 1960.

8-A1D1F3D Merlin Joseph SCALES, son of John Cardwell and Dorothy BROWN SCALES, was born 23 October 1964.

7-A1D1F4 Annie Elizabeth SCALES, daughter of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born in 1935 (circa). She married Louis TOLBERT, son of Garfield and Emma SMITH TOLBERT, on 15 July 1956. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Louis and Annie Elizabeth SCALES TOLBERT:

8-A1D1F4A Jefferson Garfield TOLBERT, son of Louis and Annie Elizabeth SCALES TOLBERT, was born 17 December 1958. He married Becky GOAD.

8-A1D1F4B Vicky Ann TOLBERT, daughter of Louis and Annie Elizabeth SCALES TOLBERT.

7-A1D1F5 Daisy Mae SCALES, daughter of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa SCALES, is a Registered Nurse. She married Thomas Lee BARNARD, and they had 4 children.

CHILDREN of Thomas Lee and Daisy Mae SCALES BARNARD:

8-A1D1F5A Sandra Lee BARNARD, daughter of Thomas Lee and Daisy Mae SCALES BARNARD.

8-A1D1F5B Pamela Jane BARNARD, daughter of Thomas Lee and Daisy Mae SCALES BARNARD.

8-A1D1F5C Thomas Lee BARNARD, Jr., son of Thomas Lee and Daisy Mae SCALES BARNARD, is a mechanic.

8-A1D1F5D Alice Maria BARNARD, daughter of Thomas Lee and Daisy Mae SCALES BARNARD.



7-A1D1F6 Linnie Mae SCALES, daughter of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born 12 October 1939. She married Claude Ramey YOUNG; they have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Claude Ramey and Linnie Mae SCALES YOUNG:

8-A1D1F6A William Darrell YOUNG, son of Claude Ramey and Linnie Mae SCALES YOUNG, was born 6 October 1958.

8-A1D1F6B Ivan Claude YOUNG, son of Claude Ramey and Linnie Mae SCALES YOUNG, was born 14 February 1960.

8-A1D1F6C Jerri Vanessa YOUNG, daughter of Claude Ramey and Linnie Mae SCALES YOUNG, was born 12 January 1961. Jerri is a student in the R.N. program at Surry Community College, Dobson, N. C.

8-A1D1F6D Carlton Terry YOUNG, son of Claude Ramey and Linnie Mae SCALES YOUNG, was born 9 May 1967.

7-A1D1F7 Rachel Marie SCALES, daughter of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born 18 May 1943. Rachel married Raleigh Eugene PUCKETT, who was born 14 August 1939. They have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Raleigh Eugene and Rachel Marie SCALES PUCKETT:

8-A1D1F7A Tracy Eugenia PUCKETT, daughter of Raleigh Eugene and Rachel Marie SCALES PUCKETT, was born 10 April 1962.

8-A1D1F7B Kathy Melinda PUCKETT, daughter of Raleigh Eugene and Rachel Marie SCALES PUCKETT, was born 7 September 1963.

8-A1D1F7C Toni Lucinda PUCKETT, daughter of Raleigh Eugene and Rachel Marie SCALES PUCKETT, was born 7 August 1965.

8-A1D1F7D Raleigh Eugene PUCKETT, Jr., son of Raleigh Eugene and Rachel Marie SCALES PUCKETT, was born 12 July 1967.

7-A1D1F8 James Wesley SCALES, son of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa GATES SCALES, was born 29 March 1945. He fought in Vietnam and earned a Purple Heart. James married Beverly BACON; they have 2 children. James and Beverly live in Hazard, Ky.

CHILDREN of James Wesley and Beverly BACON SCALES:

8-A1D1F8A Delores Marie SCALES, daughter of James Wesley and Beverly BACON SCALES, married Brian SELF. They have one daughter and live in Orlando, Fla.

CHILDREN of Brian and Delores Marie SCALES SELF:

9-A1D1F8A1 Kristin SELF, daughter of Brian and Delores Marie SCALES SELF.

8-A1D1F8B Jefferson Davis SCALES III, son of James Wesley and Beverly BACON SCALES.

7-A1D1F9 Jerry Bryan SCALES, son of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa SCALES was born 27 January 1950. He died at six months of age from pneumonia and asthma.

7-A1D1F10 Sarah Jane SCALES, daughter of Jefferson Davis and Gladys Vanessa SCALES, was born 19 December 1951. She married Michael Wayne FULK, son of Wayne and Joan FULK, on 30 June 1984. Jane is employed by Patrick County Circuit Court at Stuart, Va. She is also a licensed cosmetologist.



- 6-A1D1G Andrew Jasper GATES, son of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, died at birth.
- 6-A1D1H Vergie Lucille GATES, daughter of John Welsey and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1911 (circa). She married Howard INSCORE; they had 3 children. Vergie and Howard are farmers.

CHILDREN of Howard and Vergie Lucille GATES INSCORE:

- 7-A1D1H1 Linda INSCORE, daughter of Howard and Vergie Lucille GATES INSCORE, is a Registered Nurse.
- 7-A1D1H2 Hugh Howard INSCORE, son of Howard and Vergie Lucille GATES INSCORE, is a mechanic.
- 7-A1D1H3 Debbie INSCORE, daughter of Howard and Vergie Lucille GATES INSCORE, has served in the U. S. Air Force.
- 6-A1D1I June GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, died at birth.
- 6-A1D1J Maxie Lee GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1914 (circa). She married Claude GEORGE on 26 January 1935 in Patrick County, Va. Maxie and Claude had 2 children. They are farmers and reside at Francisco, N. C.

CHILDREN Of Claude and Maxie Lee GATES GEORGE:

- 7-A1D1J1 Harold GEORGE, son of Claude and Maxie Lee GATES GEORGE, lives at Baton Rouge, La.
- 7-A1D1J2 Sybil Ann GEORGE, daughter of Claude and Maxie Lee GATES GEORGE, married Damon INMAN.
- 6-A1D1K Hugh Nelson GATES, son of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1918 (circa). He married Klyne JONES, and they had 3 children. They live at Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of Hugh Nelson and Klyne JONES GATES:

- 7-A1D1K1 Carolyn GATES, daughter of Hugh Nelson and Klyne JONES GATES, was born 5 May 1951.
- 7-A1D1K2 Hugh Nelson GATES, Jr., son of Hugh Nelson and Klyne JONES GATES, was born 20 November 1955.
- 7-A1D1K3 Inez GATES, daughter of Hugh Nelson and Klyne JONES GATES.
- 6-A1D1L Louise GATES, daughter of John Wesley and Annie Della SCALES GATES, was born in 1923 (circa). She married Chester BERRY. They have 3 children and live at Durham, N. C.

CHILDREN Of Chester and Louise GATES BERRY:

- 7-A1D1L1 John BERRY, son of Chester and Louise GATES BERRY, is a dentist.
- 7-A1D1L2 Tom BERRY, son of Chester and Louise GATES BERRY.
- 7-A1D1L3 Steve BERRY, son of Chester and Louise GATES BERRY.
- 5-A1D2 Samuel Edgar GATES, SON OF Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 12 April 1880. He died of meningitis on 2 September 1950 while visiting his brother, Bryan GATES of Ararat, Va. Sam had been a U. S. Government traveling auditor for more than



20 years. He married Lillian SIMMONS, and they had 2 daughters. One married W. C. McGEE and was living in Valdosta, Ga., at the time of her father's death. The other married Richard NICKEL and resided at Raleigh, N. C., at the time. Sam was buried at Hunter's Chapel Church, near Ararat, Va.

- 5-A1D3 Ida Elizabeth GATES, daughter of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 9 May 1883 in Patrick County, Va. Ida married Hiram Waller BOLT, son of Jessie Lee and Lucy DICKERSON BOLT, on 20 December 1908 in Patrick County, Va. Before she married, Ida was a teacher. Waller was a Merchant. Ida and Waller had 4 children. Ida died in August of 1954, and Waller passed away 20 June 1968. Ida and Waller lived at Sylvatus in Carroll County, Va. They are buried at Quesenberry Cemetery, Carroll County, Va.

CHILDREN of Hiram Waller and Ida Elizabeth GATES BOLT:

- 6-A1D3A French Edward BOLT, son of Hiram Waller and Ida Elizabeth GATES BOLT, was born 29 July 1910 in Carroll County, Va. He married Amy Jackson BOYER, daughter of William Payton BOYER, on 8 May 1936. Amy was born 8 March 1910 in Radford, Va. French was a salesman; Amy, a teacher. They live at Sylvatus, Va. French and Amy had twins that died at birth. They also had a son.

CHILDREN of French Edward and Amy Jackson BOYER BOLT:

- 7-A1D3A1 French Edward BOLT, Jr., son of French Edward and Amy Jackson BOYER BOLT, married Carolyn HIATT. They have two children.

CHILDREN of French Edward and Carolyn HIATT BOLT, Jr.:

- 8-A1D3A1A French Edward BOLT III, son of French Edward and Carolyn HIATT BOLT, Jr., was born in 1967 (circa).  
8-A1D3A1B Chadwick BOLT, son of French Edward and Carolyn HIATT BOLT, Jr., was born in 1976 (circa).  
6-A1D3B Edwin Elwood BOLT, son of Hiram Waller and Ida Elizabeth GATES BOLT, was born 27 July 1913 in Carroll County, Va. He died 28 July 1982. He did not marry.  
6-A1D3C Clara Mae BOLT, daughter of Hiram Waller and Ida Elizabeth GATES BOLT, was born 27 October 1921. She married Friel Aaron QUESENBERRY, son of Malachi and Mary TURMAN QUESENBERRY, on 9 February 1946 in Greenville, S. C. Clara is a teacher; Friel, Supervisor - Transportation. Friel, who was born 4 October 1918 in Ocala, Va., is a veteran of World War II. Clara and Friel have 2 children and now live in Kingsport, Tenn.

CHILDREN of Friel Aaron and Clara Mae BOLT QUESENBERRY:

- 7-A1D3C1 Richard Friel QUESENBERRY, son of Friel Aaron and Clara Mae BOLT QUESENBERRY, was born 18 August 1953 at Pulaski, Va. He is not married (1984).  
7-A1D3C2 Sharon Elizabeth QUESENBERRY, daughter of Friel Aaron and Clara Mae BOLT QUESENBERRY, was born 9 July 1956 in Kingsport, Sullivan County, Tenn. She is not married (1984).



6-A1D3D Harold Waller BOLT, son of Hiram Waller and Ida Elizabeth GATES BOLT, was born 30 March 1928 in Carroll County, Va. Harold married Nancy Lavern MARTIN; they live in Pulaski, Va. Nancy has two sons by a previous marriage.

CHILDREN of Harold Waller and Nancy Lavern MARTIN BOLT:

7-A1D3D1 Chris MARTIN, stepson of Harold Waller BOLT and son of Nancy Lavern MARTIN BOLT.

7-A1D3D2 Jack MARTIN, Jr., stepson of Harold Waller BOLT and son of Nancy Lavern MARTIN BOLT.

5-A1D4 Ellen GATES, daughter of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 2 August 1889. Ellen was hit on the head by a well windlass when she was growing up and was killed.

5-A1D5 Ila GATES, daughter of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 8 March 1892. Ila married George W. SCALES, son of Joseph Cardwell and Jane Elizabeth SOYARS SCALES. They had 5 children.

CHILDREN of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES:

6-A1D5A Ruth SCALES, daughter of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES, married Jim MARTIN. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Jim and Ruth SCALES MARTIN:

7-A1D5A1 Bill MARTIN, son of Jim and Ruth SCALES MARTIN.

7-A1D5A2 Jack MARTIN, son of Jim and Ruth SCALES MARTIN.

6-A1D5B Henry SCALES, son of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES, married Thelma EASTER. Henry died in a car accident. They did not have any children.

6-A1D5C Moir SCALES, son of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES, has been married twice. He has six children by his second wife; none by his first.

6-A1D5D Betty SCALES, daughter of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES, is a cosmetologist and lives in Greensboro, N. C. She did not marry.

6-A1D5E Virginia SCALES, daughter of George W. and Ila GATES SCALES.

5-A1D6 Jesse J. GATES, son of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 4 March 1893. He was shot and killed by a BRAY man when he was 18 years old.

5-A1D7 William Jennings Bryan GATES, son of Henry N. and Susan Elizabeth GREENWOOD GATES, was born 20 June 1895 in Patrick County, Va. Bryan married Hattie Mae CLARK, daughter of John David and Minnie Oma GATES CLARK. They were married 13 November 1913 in Surry County, N. C., by G. M. SPARGER, Justice of the Peace. Bryan and Hattie had 3 children. Hattie was born 13 January 1892 and died 26 January 1950. Bryan passed away on 13 November 1972.

CHILDREN of William Jennings Bryan and Hattie Mae CLARK GATES:

6-A1D7A Kermit Edgar GATES, son of William Jennings Bryan and Hattie Mae CLARK GATES, was born in 1914 (circa). He married Lucille SMITH; they have 4 children.



CHILDREN of Kermit Edgar and Lucille SMITH GATES:

- 7-A1D7A1 FRANCES GATES, daughter of Kermit Edgar and Lucille SMITH GATES, married Eddie PHELPS. They live at Portsmouth, Va.
  - 7-A1D7A2 Susan GATES, daughter of Kermit Edgar and Lucille SMITH GATES, married Dempsey PELL.
  - 7-A1D7A3 Silas GATES, son of Kermit Edgar and Lucille SMITH GATES.
  - 7-A1D7A4 Charles GATES, son of Kermit Edgar and Lucille SMITH GATES.
- 6-A1D7B Carrie Edith GATES, daughter of William Jennings Bryan and Hattie Mae CLARK GATES, was born 21 March 1916 in Patrick County, Va. She married Joseph Millard AYERS, son of John Green and Mary Ann Mankins AYERS. Edith and Joe were married 27 November 1937 at Hillsville, Carroll County, Va. They had 5 children; 4 lived to adulthood.

CHILDREN of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS:

- 7-A1D7B1 Kenneth Millard AYERS, son of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS, was born 23 April 1939. Kenneth and Bonnie Jean ROGERS were married 2 February 1957. Bonnie was born 10 September 1939. They have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Kenneth Millard and Bonnie Jean ROGERS AYERS:

- 8-A1D7B1A Roger Millard AYERS, son of Kenneth Millard and Bonnie Jean ROGERS AYERS, was born 31 July 1957.
- 8-A1D7B1B Rhonda Gay AYERS, daughter of Kenneth Millard and Bonnie Jean ROGERS AYERS, was born 22 June 1958. She married Douglas Theodore "Teddy" MARTIN, II, on 5 November 1977. Teddy was born 9 December 1956. Rhonda and Teddy have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Douglas Theodore and Rhonda Gay MARTIN, II:

- 9-A1D7B1B1 Douglas Theodore MARTIN, III, son of Douglas Theodore and Rhonda Gay AYERS MARTIN, II, was born 16 June 1978.
- 9-A1D7B1B2 Allen Heath MARTIN, son of Douglas Theodore and Rhonda Gay AYERS MARTIN, II, was born 29 March 1984.
- 8-A1D7B1C Wade Keith "Chuck" AYERS, son of Kenneth Millard and Bonnie Jean ROGERS AYERS, was born 19 August 1960. He married Juanita Maxine FAIN, who was born 8 January 1966. Chuck and Maxine were married 26 October 1982. They have a daughter.

CHILDREN of Wade Keith and Juanita Maxine FAIN AYERS:

- 9-A1D7B1C1 Leigh Ann AYERS, daughter of Wade Keith and Juanita Maxine FAIN AYERS, was born 20 March, 1983.
- 7-A1D7B2 Edwin Gates AYERS, son of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS, was born 26 November 1940. Edwin and Gloria Ann COX were married 28 June 1966. Gloria was born 7 November 1949. Edwin and Gloria had one son. Edwin passed away on 5 December 1968.



CHILDREN of Edwin Gates and Gloria Ann COX GATES:

8-A1D7B2A Darrell Keith AYERS, son of Edwin Gates and Gloria Ann COX GATES, was born 22 October 1967.

7-A1D7B3 James Garnett AYERS, son of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS, was born 20 February 1943. He married Helen FAULKNER, who was born 29 March 1943. James and Helen were married 29 July 1963; they had two children: one died at birth.

CHILDREN of James Garnett and Helen FAULKNER AYERS:

8-A1D7B3A Deborah Lynn "Debbie" AYERS, daughter of James Garnett and Helen FAULKNER AYERS, was born 26 November 1963. Debbie and William Dale ROBERSON were married 19 June 1982. William was born 20 March 1964.

8-A1D7B3B Infant daughter of James Garnett and Helen FAULKNER AYERS, was born and died 6 September 1974.

7-A1D7B4 Infant son of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS was born and died 7 June 1954.

7-A1D7B5 Bruce William AYERS, son of Joseph Millard and Carrie Edith GATES AYERS, was born 4 May 1957. Bruce and Shirel Jean BOWMAN were married 22 July 1977. Shirel was born 5 October 1966. They divorced in March of 1980. Bruce and Shirel had 2 children.

CHILDREN of Bruce William and Shirel Jean BOWMAN AYERS:

8-A1D7B5A Mary Lynn AYERS, daughter of Bruce William and Shirel Jean BOWMAN AYERS, was born 25 July 1978.

8-A1D7B5B Gary Wayne AYERS, son of Bruce William and Shirel Jean BOWMAN AYERS, was born 31 July 1979.

6-A1D7C Claudia Marie GATES, daughter of William Jennings Bryan and Hattie Mae CLARK GATES, was born 26 June 1920 in Patrick County, Va. She married Welborn R. LAWRENCE on 5 April 1947. Claudia and Welborn had 3 children; Welborn had 2 children by a previous marriage. Welborn died 4 September 1969. Claudia lives at Francisco, N. C.

CHILDREN of Welborn R. and Claudia Marie GATES WELBORN:

7-A1D7C1 Norman LAWRENCE, son of Welborn R. LAWRENCE and stepson of Claudia Marie GATES, married first Diane BURGE, second June CASSIDY, and third Donna ? . Lawrence has 3 children--Norman Richard, Michelle, and Cricket. He lives in Atlanta, Ga.

7-A1D7C2 Billy LAWRENCE, son of Welborn R. LAWRENCE and stepson of Claudia Marie GATES, married Peggy PHILLIPS. They have 2 children--Emily Elizabeth and Sherry Marie. They live in Louisiana.

7-A1D7C3 Donald Gray LAWRENCE, son of Welborn R. and Claudia Marie GATES LAWRENCE, was born 3 January 1950. He married Joyce KIDD. They do not have any children (1984).



7-A1D7C4 Sarah Mae LAWRENCE, daughter of Welborn R. and Claudia Marie GATES LAWRENCE, was born 7 March 1951. She married Daniel Ray SOUTHERN. They had 2 children. Daniel is now deceased; he died in his sleep.

CHILDREN of Daniel Ray and Sarah Mae LAWRENCE SOUTHERN:

8-A1D7C4A Christy Marie SOUTHERN, daughter of Daniel Ray and Sarah Mae LAWRENCE SOUTHERN.

8-A1D7C4B Amanda Carol SOUTHERN, daughter of Daniel Ray and Sarah Mae LAWRENCE SOUTHERN.

7-A1D7C5 Terry LAWRENCE, son of Welborn R. and Claudia Marie GATES LAWRENCE, was born 28 December 1960. He is not married (1984).

#### Death of Aged Citizen

H. N. Gates, a highly respected citizen of The Hollow, Va., died last Saturday after an illness of 2 weeks with pneumonia, aged about 77 years. Mr. Gates was prosperous farmer of his section, owning 640 acres of land on Ararat River, and for a number of years was a director in the Bank of Mount Airy. He is survived by his wife who is in very feeble health and 3 sons and 2 daughters.  
(OBITUARY FROM THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - February 12, 1925)

S. E. Gates, 70, Dies  
Here While Visiting  
Relatives at Ararat

Samuel Edgar Gates, 70, of Washington, D. C., died at 4:20 p.m. Saturday at a local hospital after a critical illness of 2 days.

He was visiting his brother, Bryan Gates of Ararat, Va., when he was taken ill.

Mr. Gates had been travelling auditor for the Federal Government, working out of Washington for more than 20 years. A native of Patrick County, Va., he was born April 12, 1880, a son of Henry and Susan Greenwood Gates. He was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church of Greenville.

Surviving are the wife, Mrs. Lillian Simmons Gates; two daughters, Mrs. W. C. McGee of Valdosta, Ga. and Mrs. Richard Nickel of Raleigh; 1 grandchild; 2 brothers John W. and Bryan Gates of Ararat, Va. and 2 sisters, Mrs. H. W. Bolt of Sylvatus, Va. and Mrs. George Scales of Ararat, Va.

Funeral services were held 11 a.m. Sunday at Hunters Chapel Methodist Church near Ararat. The Reverend W. W. Blanton and Rev. Granville Gwyn were in charge, and burial was in the church cemetery.  
(OBITUARY FROM THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - September 8, 1950)



4-A1E John Franklin GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born 26 January 1855 in Patrick County, Va. John married Victoria THOMPSON, who was born 3 January 1858. John and Victoria had 3 children that the author knows about. John passed away on 16 September 1889; Victoria, on 29 December 1916. John and Victoria are buried at the Gates Cemetery, located on the north side of Road #631, near foot of mountain, west of Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of John Franklin and Victoria THOMPSON GATES:

5-A1E1 Virgil Walter GATES, son of John Franklin and Victoria THOMPSON GATES, was born 7 December 1874. He married Mary Etta COLLINS, daughter of R. S. and Zealon COLLINS. They were married on 29 December 1905 in Patrick County, Va. Virgil died 14 May 1913. (No further information)

5-A1E2 Phoebe GATES, daughter of John Franklin and Victoria THOMPSON GATES, was born 1 January 1876. Phoebe married Bob EPPERSON. They had 7 children that the author knows about.

CHILDREN of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON:

- 6-A1E2A Mary EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married ? BEASLEY.
- 6-A1E2B Gladys EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married Buster SMITH.
- 6-A1E2C Lottie EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married Thomas BEASLEY.
- 6-A1E2D Glenn EPPERSON, son of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married ? BARNARD.
- 6-A1E2E Mildred EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married Rush AYERS.
- 6-A1E2F Grace EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON, married first Dave PEDIGO. She married second Sherman ALLISON.
- 6-A1E2G Margie EPPERSON, daughter of Bob and Phoebe GATES EPPERSON.

5-A1E3 John Cable GATES, son of John Franklin and Victoria THOMPSON GATES, was born 7 April 1879. He married Eva PRUITT, daughter of Joe PRUITT, on 10 March 1919 in Surry County, N. C. John and Eva had 10 children; John had 4 children before he married Eva. John passed away on 30 January 1952; Eva died on 22 April 1984 at Alleghany Memorial Hospital, Sparta, N. C. John and Eva are buried at Hunter's Chapel Church, Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of John Cable GATES:

- 6-A1E3A Gertrude GATES, daughter of John Cable GATES and his first wife, was born in 1901 (circa). She married H. P. MOORE. They were living in Hendersonville, N. C., in 1984 when Gertrude's stepmother passed away.
- 6-A1E3B Eva GATES, daughter of John Cable GATES and his first wife, was born in 1904 (circa). Eva married V. B. SMITH, and they were living at Arlington, Va., in 1984 when Eva's stepmother died.



- 6-A1E3C A third daughter of John Cable GATES and his first wife was born in 1907 (circa). She married H. S. WOODSON, and they were living in Richmond, Va., when her father's will was probated in 1952.
- 6-A1E3D Raymond L. GATES, son of John Cable GATES and his first wife, was born in 1912 (circa) He makes his home at High Point, N. C.

CHILDREN of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES:

- 6-A1E3E Hazel GATES, daughter of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1923 (circa). She married William S. WYATT, and they were living in Wilmington when her mother passed away in 1984.
- 6-A1E3F Robert Lewis GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1925 (circa). He married Pearl MABE on 31 December 1955. They live at Ararat, Va.
- 6-A1E3G Arthur Stanley GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1926 (circa). Stanley was administrator of his father's will which was probated 6 February 1952. Stanley was killed in an automobile accident on 9 August 1953. His mother, Eva GATES, was appointed administratrix of his state; she was listed as the sole heir of his estate.
- 6-A1E3H Herbert C. GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born 1 March 1929. He died 20 October 1943 and is buried at Hunter's Chapel Church Cemetery, located on Road #773, southwest of Ararat, Va. Herbert had heart trouble.
- 6-A1E3I Monroe GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1932 (circa). He lives at Ararat, Va.
- 6-A1E3J Davis Lee GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1934 (circa). He was living at Rathway, N. J. when his stepmother passed away in 1984.
- 6-A1E3K Inez GATES, daughter of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1938 (circa). She married Bill HIGGINS, and they live at Route 1, Sparta, N. C.
- 6-A1E3L Carol Evelyn GATES, twin daughter of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES and twin sister of Claude Edward GATES, was born and died 5 April 1941. She is buried at Hunter's Chapel Church, located on Road #773, southwest of Ararat, Va.
- 6-A1E3M Claude Edward GATES, twin son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES and twin brother of Carol Evelyn GATES, was born 5 April 1941. He died on 1 May 1941 and is buried at Hunter's Chapel Church, located on Road #773, southwest of Ararat, Va.
- 6-A1E3N Wade Thomas "Tommy" GATES, son of John Cable and Eva PRUITT GATES, was born in 1944 (circa). He lives at Ararat, Va.

Prominent Ararat, Va., Citizen Dies

Funeral services will be held Sunday at 2 p.m. at Hunters Chapel Methodist Church for John Cabel Gates, 72, of Ararat, Va., who died Wednesday at 11:30 p.m. at the home.

Rev. Gran Gwyn will officiate and burial will be in the church cemetery.

Mr. Gates, well-known in the Ararat Community, was born in Patrick



County, April 7, 1879, son of John Frank and Victoria Thompson Gates.

He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Eva Pruitt Gates; 6 sons, Raymond L. Gates of High Point; Stanley, Monroe and Wade of Newark, N. J., and Davis Lee of Raway, N. J.; 5 daughters, Mrs. H. O. Moore of Hendersonville, Mrs. B. B. Smith and Mrs. H. S. Woodson of Richmond, Va., Mrs. W. S. Wyatt of Winston-Salem and Miss Inez Gates of the home and one sister Mrs. Phoebe Epperson of Ararat.  
(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - February 1, 1952)

#### GATES

Eva Pruitt Gates, 84, of Ararat, Va., died at Alleghany Memorial Hospital in Sparta early Sunday morning.

Mrs. Gates was born April 15, 1900 in Patrick County, Va. to Mr. and Mrs. Joe Pruitt.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Bill (Inez) Higgins of Route 1, Sparta; Mrs. William (Hazel) Wyatt, Wilmington; four sons, Lewis, Monroe and Tommy Gates, all of Ararat, Va.; Davis Lee Gates of Rathway, N. J.; two stepdaughters, Mrs. Eva Smith, Arlington, Va. and Mrs. Gertrude Moore of Hendersonville; one stepson, Raymond Gates of High Point; 13 grandchildren, one great-grandchild; 13 stepgrandchildren and six stepgreat-great-grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held Tuesday at 2 p.m. at Hunter's Chapel Church of Ararat, Va. with burial following in the church cemetery.

The family will receive friends this evening from 7 to 9 at Moody Funeral Home.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - April 23, 1984)

4-ALF Francis Marion GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born in 1859 (circa) in Patrick County, Va. He married Alice V. SCOTT on 15 May 1887. Francis Marion GATES became a partner in his father's store some years before his father's death, and they operated at "J. W. GATES & Son." They were dealers in dry goods, notions, boots, shoes, hats, tinware, woodenware, glassware, and tableware; family groceries were a specialty. After his father's death, Marion continued to run Gates Store at Ararat, Va. According to Patrick County, Va., Birth Records and tombstone inscriptions, Marion and Alice had 5 children. He was the father of Dr. Arthur Marion GATES, a prominent Patrick County, Va., physician and civic leader. The will of Francis Marion Gates was probated on 28 May 1937; K. M. Puckett was Administrator. Marion died in 1937 (circa).

CHILDREN of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES:

5-ALF1 Davis Herman GATES, son of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES, was born 19 February 1888. He married Emma Jane SMITH, daughter of Counsel and Elizabeth SMITH, on 24 March 1912 in Patrick County, Va. Herman and Emma had at least 2 children that the author knows about. Herman was living in 1955 when his brother, Dr. Arthur Marion GATES, died.



CHILDREN of Davis Herman and Emma Jane SMITH GATES:

- 6-A1F1A Lester Scott GATES, son of Davis Herman and Emma Jane SMITH GATES, was born in 1915 (circa). He married Julia Ann KOHARI GATES, daughter of Lucas and Julia PHILLIP KOHARI. They were married in Patrick County, Va. on 7 July 1949. Julia was born in Freebon, Ky.
- 6-A1F1B Mary Frances GATES, daughter of Davis Herman and Emma Jane SMITH GATES, was born in 1927 (circa) in Patrick County, Va. She married Cecil Edwin CUMMINGS, son of Casper D. and Sally Mae KOGER CUMMINGS on 24 October 1964 in Patrick County, Va.
- 5-A1F2 Infant son of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES, was born 11 April 1889. (No further information)
- 5-A1F3 Infant daughter of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES, was born 15 October 1890. (No further information)
- 5-A1F4 Arthur Marion GATES, son of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES, was born 19 December 1891. He was graduated from Woodlawn High School, Woodlawn, Va.; Roanoke College, Salem, Va. and received his medical degree in 1919 from Medical College of Virginia at Richmond. Dr. GATES married Maybelle LOWRY of Richmond, Va., who was a nurse. They had 5 children. He died on 4 July 1955. Maybelle, daughter of Marcellus C. and Maude Bacon LOWRY, was born 15 Oct. 1896 in Chesterfield County, Va. She died 31 August 1979. Arthur Marion GATES was a prominent Patrick County, Va., physician and civic leader. Perhaps, the following newspaper article about Dr. Arthur M. GATES best describes his life's story.

Dr. Arthur Marion Gates  
Prominent Patrick County Doctor Dies  
Served Community as "Country Doctor"  
for 37 years

Dr. Arthur Marion Gates, 63, prominent Patrick County, Va., physician and civic leader, died at 8 p.m. Monday (July 4) at his home at Ararat, Va.

Dr. Gates' death was sudden and was a great shock to the people of the community, which he served for so many years.

Funeral services for Dr. Gates will be held today (Friday) at 2 p.m. at the Blue Ridge Presbyterian Church by Rev. Gran Gwyn and Rev. Glenn Williams. His young son, Corporal Horace Gates, was in Germany at the time of his father's death and will be unable to attend the funeral.

The doctor suffered an attack in his office two weeks ago but the need of his services was so great that he continued his work. He was attending a patient at his home Monday when he was stricken by a heart attack. Dr. Gates served the citizens of his mountain community for more than 37 years. He was known to have traveled 48 hours at a time without rest, attending his patients for a 25 mile radius of Ararat, Va. His services often were extended beyond Hillsville, Va. and Dobson in North Carolina.

His death is a great loss to the community as he was the only active "country doctor" who served this area.



He was graduated from Woodlawn, Va., High School and Roanoke College, Salem, Va. He received his medical degree in 1919 from the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond.

Dr. Gates practiced medicine a year before graduating from college, being under the direction of the late Dr. S. A. Conduff of Mount Airy. After graduation he returned to his home community and practiced there for 37 years. During his career Dr. Gates brought more than 5000 babies into the world.

Dr. Gates for several years operated a telephone company with lines ranging throughout the mountain for more than 160 miles. A losing business, he kept the telephone in operation because he felt the service was needed for his many friends. He recently sold interest in the phone firm to Floyd Pike of Mount Airy.

The doctor was the coroner of Patrick County and served in that official capacity for several years.

He attended Blue Ridge Presbyterian Church and was active in Blue Ridge School activities.

Dr. Gates was owner of Radio Station WYVE, Wytheville, Va., which is under the management of his son, Arthur M. Gates, Jr.

He was born December 19, 1891, in Patrick County, a son of Francis and Alice Victoria Scott Gates. His mother survives.

He married the former Miss Maybelle Lowry of Richmond who was at the time practicing in the field of medicine as a graduate nurse. She continued in her field aiding her husband for many years.

Dr. Gates was a member of the Southern Medical Society of Virginia, the Virginia Social Register and Social Record of the South.

Surviving besides his mother and wife are three sons, Arthur M. Gates, Jr., of Wytheville, Va.; Stewart L. Gates of the home; and Corp. Horace L. Gates of the U. S. Army stationed in Germany; 2 daughters, Mrs. Roy McGahee of Augusta, Ga. and Miss Phyllis Gates of the home; and one brother, Herman Gates of Ararat, Va.  
(News Article from the Front Page of THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - July 8, 1955)

CHILDREN of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES:

- 6-B1F4A Arthur Marion GATES, Jr., son of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES, was born in 1921 (circa). He lives at Wytheville, Va., and has managed Radio Station WYVE in Wytheville for many years.
- 6-B1F4B Stuart Lowry GATES, son of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES, was born 26 April 1922 in Patrick County, Va. He married Alene PATTERSON, daughter of Escar Floyd and Julila WHITAKER PATTERSON. They were married 10 August 1957 in Patrick County, Va. Stuart died 17 June 1978 in Surry County, N. C., from cardiac arrest. He is buried at Oakdale Cemetery in Surry County, N. C.
- 6-B1F4C Lucille GATES, daughter of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES, was born in 1924 (circa). She married Roy McGAHEE. Lucille and Roy were living in Augusta, Ga., in 1979 when Lucille's mother, Maybelle LOWRY GATES, passed away.



- 6-B1F4D Phyllis Maud GATES, daughter of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES, was born in 1928 (circa). Phyllis was a Major in the U. S. Air Force in 1979 when her mother died.
- 6-B1F4E Horace L. GATES, son of Arthur Marion and Maybelle LOWRY GATES, was born in 1932 (circa). He was a corporal in the U. S. Army stationed in Germany at the time of his father's death in 1955. Horace was not listed as a survivor when his mother died in 1979. Apparently, he was deceased at the time.
- 5-A1F5 Garnett Hobard GATES, son of Francis Marion and Alice V. SCOTT GATES, was born 24 November 1898. He died on 2 April 1909 and is buried at Gates Cemetery, located the the intersection of Highway 631 and 675, west of Ararat, Va.
- 4-A1G Davis B. GATES, son of John W. and Iwanona AYRES GATES, was born in 1863 (circa) in Patrick County, Va. (No further information)

CHILDREN of John W. and Fannie MARTIN GATES:

- 4-A1H Martha F. "Patsy" GATES, daughter of John W. and Fannie MARTIN GATES, was born 15 July 1892 in Patrick County, Va. Patsy married Henry C. TERRY, son of N. B. and Elizabeth TERRY, on 24 September 1913 in Patrick County, Va. Henry was born in 1872 (circa). Henry and Patsy lived at High Point, N. C.
- 4-A1I George D. GATES, son of John W. and Fannie MARTIN GATES, was born 8 December 1894 in Patrick County, Va. George married Genola DAVIS on 19 October 1915 in Surry County, N. C. George and Genola had 6 children. George passed away at his home in the Flat Rock section on 25 January 1938. He was a stonecutter.

CHILDREN of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES:

- 5-A1I1 Raymond GATES, son of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES, WAS BORN 9 July 1917 in Surry County, N. C. He was living at Raleigh, N. C., when his father passed away in 1938.
- 5-A1I2 Vernon Carl GATES, son of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES, was born 28 April 1919 in Surry County, N. C. He married Oleta Bell CRUISE. They had 4 sons. He died of a heart attack on 4 March 1970. Vernon was a partner in Currier-Withers Supply Company; a veteran of World War II, and a member of Renfro Lodge 691, AF and AM. Interment was in Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Vernon Carl and Oleta Bell CRUISE GATES:

- 6-A1I2A Jerry Lynn GATES, son of Vernon Carl and Oleta Bell CRUISE GATES, was born 10 April 1942. He married Glenda Ann DAVENPORT. They have 3 children.
- 7-A1I2A1 Terri Lynn GATES, daughter of Jerry Lynn and Glenda Ann DAVENPORT GATES, was born 14 September 1961.
- 7-A1I2A2 Richard A. GATES, son of Jerry Lynn and Glenda Ann DAVENPORT GATES, was born 6 March 1964.
- 7-A1I2A3 Karen Suzette GATES, daughter of Jerry Lynn and Glenda Ann DAVENPORT GATES, was born 26 July 1965.



6-A1I2B Barry Vernon GATES, son of Vernon Carl and Oleta Bell CRUISE GATES, was born 6 January 1948. Barry married Sharon Elisabeth RICE. They have 2 daughters. Barry is a Pharmacist; Sharon, a Spanish instructor. They reside at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Barry Vernon and Sharon Elisabeth RICE GATES:

7-A1I2B1 Elisabeth Emerson Rice GATES, daughter of Barry Vernon and Sharon Elizabeth RICE GATES, was born 22 December 1948

7-A1I2B2 Virginia Irene GATES, daughter of Barry Vernon and Sharon Elizabeth RICE GATES, was born 29 December 1982.

6-A1I2C Roger Dean GATES, son of Vernon Carl and Oleta Bell CRUISE GATES, was born 21 July 1952.

6-A1I2D Joseph "Joey" Eric GATES, son of Vernon Carl and Oleta Bell CRUISE GATES, was born 12 September 1967.

5-A1I3 George Davis GATES, son of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES.

5-A1I4 Gray GATES, son of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES.

5-A1I5 Ruth GATES, daughter of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES married Otis HOLDER.

5-A1I6 John L. GATES, son of George Dodson and Genola May DAVIS GATES, was born 21 June 1930 in Surry County, N. C.

George D. Gates Dies of Pneumonia

George D. Gates died at his home in the Flat Rock section Tuesday after a very short illness of pneumonia. A bad heart was a contributing cause to his death.

Mr. Gates was a native of Patrick County, Va., son of the late John W. Gates and Mrs. Fannie Gates who is better known here as the late Mrs. R. D. Clarke, as she lived here for several years following her second marriage.

Mr. Gates was a stonecutter and was highly respected in his community. He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Genola Davis Gates, and 5 sons, Raymond of Raleigh; Vernon, Davis, Gray, and John Gates and one daughter, Ruth, of this part. One sister Mrs. Henry C. Terry of High Point also survives.

The funeral was held from the Flat Rock Presbyterian Church Thursday with his pastor, Rev. Mr. Flemming, and his former pastor, Rev. R. L. Berry of Sparta, officiating and interment made in Oakdale Cemetery. The church was filled to capacity for the service.

(Obituary from MT. AIRY NEWS - Jan. 27, 1938)

Vernon C. Gates, Heart Attack

Funeral services for Vernon Carl Gates, 50 of 123 Galloway Street, Mount Airy, will be held today (March 6) at 2 p.m. at Moody Fune Chapel. He died of a heart attach Wednesday (March 4) at Northern Surry Hospital.

He was born in Surry County to Mr. and Mrs George Gates and was a partner in Currier-Withers Supply Company. He was a veteran of World War II. A mason, he was a member of Renfro Lodge 691, AF and AM.

Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Oleta Cruise Gates; 4 sons--Jerry Gates of High Point, Barry Gates of Chapel Hill, Roger and Joey Gates of the home; his mother of Mount Airy; a sister Mrs. Otis Holder of Mount Airy and 3 brothers--George, Gray and John Gates.

Burial with masonic rites will be in Skyli Memory Gardens.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Mar. 6,



3-A2 Martha "Patsy" GATES was born in 1819 (circa) and died in 1897. The author believes that Patsy was the daughter of Thomas and Sarah RICHARDSON GATES. Thomas and Sarah GATES were living in the household with Patsy and her family in 1870 when the census for Patrick County, Va., was taken. Stephen H. DEHART, Patsy's oldest son, was the head of the household. Martha "Patsy" GATES married Gabriel DeHART, Jr., son of Gabriel and Hannah HUBBARD DeHART, Sr. They were married 28 February 1833 in Patrick County, Va. They lived on Rockcastle Creek where they farmed, operated a grain mill, and reared a large family. They had 9 children. Gabriel passed away in 1861 and is buried at the family cemetery on Rockcastle Creek at the foot of the Blue Ridge Mountains, just south of Highway #8 as it starts up the mountain, approximately 3 miles north of Woolwine.

CHILDREN of Gabriel and Martha GATES, DeHART, Jr.:

4-A2A Sarah "Sally" DeHART, daughter of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 19 September 1833. She married Henry T. BRAMMER, son of John and Nancy DAVIS BRAMMER on 18 April 1861 in Patrick County, Va. They had 7 children. Henry died 3 May 1900; Sally, 31 January 1917.

CHILDREN of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER:

5-A2A1 Prince E. BRAMMER, son of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born 10 Dec. 1861. He married Arabelle BOYD, daughter of Samuel and Nancy BOYD. Nancy was born 19 September 1868 and died 24 March 1951. Prince died 19 February 1930. They had 9 children.

CHILDREN of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER:

6-A2A1A Nancy L. BRAMMER, daughter of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 21 August 1885. She married Elbert WALKER, son of John M. and Mary HARBOUR WALKER, on 7 August 1904. They moved to Logan County, W. Va.; they have 5 children.

CHILDREN of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER:

7-A2A1A1 Lessie WALKER, daughter of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER, is married and lives in Oklahoma.

7-A2A1A2 Lorna WALKER, daughter of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER, is married and lives in West Virginia.

7-A2A1A3 Geneva Belle WALKER, daughter of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER, lives at Twin Branch, West Virginia.

7-A2A1A4 Mildred WALKER, daughter of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER. (No further information)

7-A2A1A5 Leonard WALKER, son of Elbert and Nancy L. BRAMMER WALKER, lives in Oklahoma.

6-A2A1B Amer E. BRAMMER, daughter of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 1 April 1888. She married Morgan G. DeHART, son of Eleazor and Mary HOUCHINS DeHART, on 23 December 1906. He was a building contractor. They had 3 children. Morgan died 29 April 1929; Amer, 16 September 1933.

CHILDREN of Morgan G. and Amer E. BRAMMER DeHART:

7-A2A1B1 Hollis MYRTLE DeHART, daughter of Morgan G. and Amer E. BRAMMER DeHART, was born in 1907. She married W. Bryan CLARK, son of Henry C. and Charlotte CLARK of Ararat, Va.,



on 28 October 1923. Bryan was born 1 April 1897; died 24 September 1971.

7-A2A1B2 Herbert F. DeHART, son of Morgan G. and Amer E. BRAMMER DeHART, was born 1910 (circa). He moved to Brownsville, Texas, to live.

7-A2A1B3 Thomas "Tommie" DeHART, son of Morgan G. and Amer E. BRAMMER DeHART, was born in 1921 (circa). (No further information)

6-A2A1C Arthur T. BRAMMER, son of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 6 August 1890 and died 8 August 1958. He married Bessie B. MIDKIFF, daughter of John H. MIDKIFF, on 6 August 1907 in Patrick County, Va. Bessie was born in 1891 and died 31 August 1980. They lived in Eden, N. C. and operated a store. Her obituary lists the following children:

CHILDREN of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER:

7-A2A1C1 Doris BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married an ODELL.

7-A2A1C2 Alpha BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a GRIFFITH.

7-A2A1C3 Betty BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a YATES.

7-A2A1C4 Alberta BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a CARROLL.

7-A2A1C5 Dolly BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a HANDY.

7-A2A1C6 Ella BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a PENDLETON.

7-A2A1C7 Geneva BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a PIKE.

7-A2A1C8 Jessie BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, married a MONTGOMERY.

7-A2A1C9 Dora BRAMMER, daughter of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER.

7-A2A1C10 John C. BRAMMER, son of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, lives at Elon College, N. C.

7-A2A1C11 Alvis BRAMMER, son of Arthur T. and Bessie B. MIDKIFF BRAMMER, lives at Clarksville, Va.

6-A2A1D Henry BRAMMER, son of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 12 August 1892 and died 24 November 1892.

6-A2A1E Rufus G. BRAMMER, son of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 11 August 1893 and died 30 December 1893.

6-A2A1F Ezra L. BRAMMER, son of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 23 February 1895 and died 17 November 1925. He married Alice DeHART. The following children are listed in his will:

CHILDREN of Ezra L. and Alice DeHART BRAMMER:

7-A2A1F1 Leonard BRAMMER, son of Ezra L. and Alice DeHART BRAMMER.

7-A2A1F2 Lester BRAMMER, son of Ezra L. and Alice DeHART BRAMMER.

7-A2A1F3 Lovie BRAMMER, daughter of Ezra L. and Alice DeHART BRAMMER.

7-A2A1F4 Alonzo BRAMMER, son of Ezra L. and Alice DeHART BRAMMER.



- 6-A2A1G Brooksie BRAMMER, daughter of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 26 November 1897. Brooksie married E. Daniel DeHART, son of Elijah and Millie DeHART, on 5 February 1914. Daniel was born 1 July 1892 and died 2 October 1971. They operated a store and fruit stand on Highway #8 at Rockcastle Creek for many years. They did not have any children.
- 6-A1A1H Nelson I. BRAMMER, son of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born in 1906 (circa). He married Hattie HARRIS on 15 January 1927. They live at Woolwine, Va., and operate an orchard. They had 4 children.
- 6-A2A1I Essie BRAMMER, daughter of Prince E. and Arabelle BOYD BRAMMER, was born 26 April 1908. She married Abram "Abe" MIDKIFF. They live at Woolwine, Va., and have several children and grandchildren.
- 5-A2A2 J. Matthew "Matt" BRAMMER, son of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born in 1863 (circa). Matt married first Nancy E. BOYD on 21 February 1881. Nancy was born 24 December 1865 and died 29 July 1885. She was the daughter of Samuel and Nancy BOYD. Matt and Nancy do not appear to have had any children. Matt married second Mary "Mollie" BRAMMER, daughter of Jefferson and Elizabeth STOVALL BRAMMER. They had 4 children. Matt married third E. J. LEE on 3 September 1911. Her age was 46; his, 48.

CHILDREN of J. Matthew and Mary BRAMMER:

- 6-A2A2A Ada E. BRAMMER, daughter of J. Matthew and Mary BRAMMER, was born 8 July 1891 in Patrick County, Va.
- 6-A2A2B Walter BRAMMER, son of J. Matthew and Mary BRAMMER, was born 25 March 1893 in Patrick County, Va.
- 6-A2A2C Homa F. BRAMMER, child of J. Matthew and Mary BRAMMER, was born 17 December 1894 in Patrick County, Va.
- 6-A2A2D Mary I. BRAMMER, daughter of J. Matthew and Mary BRAMMER, was born 27 March 1890 in Patrick County, Va.
- 5-A2A3 Princianna BRAMMER, daughter of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born 4 July 1865. She married Joshua A. JONES, son of Floyd and Nancy JONES, on 3 November 1881. They seem to have had 3 children, who were living at the time of the 1900 Census. Princianna appears to have died between 1890-1893 since Joshua remarried in 1893 Lillie May DeHART. They had at least 3 children--Senie, Annie, and Floyd.

CHILDREN of Joshua A. and Princianna BRAMMER JONES:

- 6-A2A3A Daniel E. JONES, son of Joshua A. and Princianna BRAMMER JONES, was born in August of 1882.
- 6-A2A3B Henry I. JONES, son of Joshua A. and Princianna BRAMMER JONES, was born in April of 1884.
- 6-A2A3C Pearl G. JONES, daughter of Joshua A. and Princianna BRAMMER JONES, was born in May of 1890.
- 5-A2A4 John Gabriel BRAMMER, son of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born 28 April 1867 and died 29 March 1951. He married Emma May DeHART, daughter of Green W. and Ellen AYERS DeHART, on 7 October 1896 in Patrick County, Va. Emma was born in April of 1878 and died 2 February 1959. They lived near the head of Jack's



Creek and were very prominent in local affairs. Emma May was a well-known school teacher in Patrick County for many years and principal of the school at Stuart for a number of years. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN of John Gabriel and Emma May DeHART BRAMMER:

- 6-A2A4A Lois G. BRAMMER, son of John Gabriel and Emma May DeHART BRAMMER, was born 7 December 1898 and died 3 January 1937. Lois married Fannie ROBERSON on 7 October 1928.
- 6-A2A4B Gertie May BRAMMER, daughter of John Gabriel and Emma May DeHART BRAMMER, was born in 1901. She married Pyrhus SHELOP on 24 December 1923. Gertie later married a HILL.
- 6-A2A4C Gladys Gay BRAMMER, daughter of John Gabriel and Emma May DeHART BRAMMER, was born in July of 1897. She married John Edward WEAVER, son of Walter G. WEAVER of Woolwine. J. E. was born in 1893 and died 27 January 1976. They lived in Roanoke, Va., where J. E. was employed by the Roanoke Times & World News. According to his obituary, they had 4 children.

CHILDREN of John Edward and Gladys Gay BRAMMER WEAVER:

- 7-A2A4C1 Cecil R. WEAVER, son of John Edward and Gladys Gay BRAMMER WEAVER, lives at Dunwoody, Ga.
- 7-A2A4C2 Hobart WEAVER, son of John Edward and Gladys Gay BRAMMER WEAVER, lives at Richmond, Va.
- 7-A2A4C3 Beatrice WEAVER, daughter of John Edward and Gladys Gay BRAMMER WEAVER, married Julian H. RAGSDALE of Stuart, Va. Julian was born 12 December 1906 and died 3 May 1976.
- 6-A2A4D Archie Green BRAMMER, son of John G. and Emma May DeHART BRAMMER, was born 21 August 1912 and died 22 August 1960. He married and had a family. (No further information)
- 5-A2A5 Martha BRAMMER, daughter of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born in October 1869 and was living unmarried with her parents in the 1900 Census. (No further information)
- 5-A2A6 Alverdy "Berta" BRAMMER, daughter of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born 20 September 1873. (No further information)
- 5-A2A7 Lucinda A. BRAMMER, daughter of Henry T. and Sarah DeHART BRAMMER, was born 16 December 1876. She was living unmarried with her mother, according to the 1900 Census. (No further information)
- 4-A2B Stephen H. DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 30 November 1834 in Patrick County, Va. Stephen married Judah GATES, daughter of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES. They were married on 23 January 1856 in Patrick County, Va. They had one son. Judah was born 6 January 1830 in Halifax County, Va., and died of consumption on 27 October 1858. Stephen married second Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE, daughter of Thomas B. and Sarah ADAMS WOOLWINE. Isabelle was born 25 June 1846. They had 7 children. Stephen died on 8 November 1921; Isabelle, on 26 October 1922.

CHILDREN of Stephen H. and Judah GATES DeHART:

- 5-A2B1 Thomas N. DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Judah GATES DeHART, was born 24 November 1857 on Rockcastle Creek, Patrick County, Va. He was just 11 months old when his mother died. Thomas was living in the household of his paternal grandmother, Martha GATES DeHART, when the 1880 Census of Patrick County, Va., was enumerated. (No further information)



CHILDREN of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART:

- 5-A2B2 Henry Lee DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 8 February 1873. He married on 22 December 1910, Emma L. WALKER in Patrick County, Va. Emma was the daughter of Abram L. and Mary WILLIAMS WALKER. They had one son. Henry died 22 May 1916. Emma was born in 1890 and was still living in Collinsville, Va., in 1983.

CHILDREN of Henry Lee and Emma L. WALKER DeHART:

- 6-A2B2A Henry Lee DeHART, Jr., son of Henry Lee and Emma L. WALKER DeHART, was born in 1914. He married Lillian PILSON, daughter of John R. and Mollie LAW PILSON on 24 December 1934. Lillian was born 26 April 1916. They live in Martinsville, Va., and have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Henry Lee and Lillian PILSON DeHART, Jr.:

- 7-A2B2A1 Clarence Lee DeHART, son of Henry Lee and Lillian PILSON DeHART, was born 17 October 1935. He married Catherine TURNER, who was born 21 June 1927. They live at Martinsville, Va., and have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Clarence Lee and Catherine TURNER DeHART:

- 8-A2B2A1A Denise Carolyn DeHART, daughter of Clarence Lee and Catherine TURNER DeHART, was born 22 August 1957.  
8-A2B2A1B Darlene DeHART, daughter of Clarence Lee and Catherine TURNER DeHART, was born 24 October 1960.  
7-A2B2A2 Nancy Louise DeHART, daughter of Clarence Lee and Catherine TURNER DeHART, was born 19 October 1936. She married Cecil Barton HATCHER, who was born 12 November 1933. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN of Cecil Barton and Nancy Louise DeHART HATCHER:

- 8-A2B2A2A Michael Lynn HATCHER, son of Cecil Barton and Nancy Louise DeHART HATCHER, was born 23 April 1956.  
8-A2B2A2B Mark Dwayne HATCHER, son of Cecil Barton and Nancy Louise DeHART HATCHER, was born 1 December 1960.  
8-A2B2A2C Cecelia Diane HATCHER, daughter of Cecil Barton and Louise DeHART HATCHER, was born 30 December 1958 and died 30 July 1972.  
8-A2B2A2D Daryl Lee HATCHER, son of Cecil Barton and Louise DeHART HATCHER, was born 29 March 1965.  
7-A2B2A3 Shirley Mae DeHART, daughter of Clarence Lee and Catherine TURNER DeHART, was born 26 July 1944. She married Roger Wayne SMITH, who was born 26 July 1943. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Roger Wayne and Shirley Mae DeHART SMITH:

- 8-A2B2A3A Robin Annette SMITH, daughter of Roger Wayne and Shirley Mae DeHART SMITH, was born 16 July 1964.  
5-A2B3 William Woolwine DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 26 January 1875. He married Eliza Ann BOOTHE on 26 October 1900. Eliza was born 20 October 1871. W. W. was a rural mail carrier for the Woolwine Post Office for many years. They had 4 daughters. W. W. died 1 March 1943; Eliza died 27 October 1970.



CHILDREN of William Woolwine and Eliza Ann BOOTHE DeHART:

- 6-A2B3A Carrie May DeHART, daughter of William Woolwine and Eliza Ann BOOTHE DeHART, was born 1 February 1902 and died 3 April 1964. She married Edgar Green PILSON, son of John R. and Mollie LAW PILSON, on 21 June 1925. Edgar was born 2 July 1899 and still lives (1983) at Route 4, Stuart, Va. Carrie was a public school teacher; Edgar was an orchardist, sawmiller, and farmer. They had 2 children.

CHILDREN of Edgar and Carrie May DeHART PILSON:

- 7-A2B3A1 Willia Annette PILSON, daughter of Edgar and Carrie May DeHART PILSON, was born 10 August 1926. She married Alvah Gerald STONE of Bassett, Va. Willia is a public school teacher. They have 1 daughter and live at Martinsville, Va.

CHILDREN of Alvah Gerald and Willia Annette PILSON STONE:

- 8-A2B3A1A Rebecca Annette STONE, daughter of Alvah Gerald and Willia Annette PILSON STONE, was born 2 June 1964.
- 7-A2B3A2 Annice Aileen PILSON, daughter of Edgar and Carrie May DeHART PILSON, was born 7 March 1928. She married Edgar Harlan WARNER in 1955. They have 2 sons and live in Annapolis, Md. Aileen is a teacher and is the author of a textbook now in use in some schools.

CHILDREN of Edgar Harlan and Annice Aileen PILSON WARNER:

- 8-A2B3A2A Edgar Harlan WARNER, Jr., son of Edgar Harlan and Annice Aileen PILSON WARNER, was born 11 June 1955.
- 8-A2B3A2B March WARNER, daughter of Edgar Harlan and Annice Aileen PILSON WARNER, was born 29 May 1961.
- 7-A2B3A3 William "Billy" PILSON, son of Edgar and Carrie May DeHART PILSON, was born 6 April 1934. He was killed in an automobile accident on 19 April 1964.
- 6-A2B3B Annie Will DeHART, daughter of William Woolwine and Eliza Ann BOOTHE DeHART, was born 20 May 1904. She married Daniel E. "Dan" ATKINS, son of William G. and Maud AKERS ATKINS of Woolwine, Va. Annie died 2 August 1932. A reliable source says their only child died in infancy. Dan remarried and still operates a store at Woolwine, Va.
- 6-A2B3C Henry Ella DeHART, daughter of William Woolwine and Eliza Ann BOOTHE DeHART, was born 24 April 1906. She married Ray L. DeHART, son of Green A. and Josephene BOYD DeHART. Ray was born 17 January 1899 and died 6 June 1973. Ella lives at the homeplace, Route 4, Stuart, Va. They did not have any children.
- 6-A2B3D Eulalia Bell DeHART, daughter of William Woolwine and Eliza Ann BOOTHE DeHART, did not marry. She was a public school teacher in Patrick and Henry Counties until her retirement several years ago. She lives at the W. W. DeHART homeplace at Woolwine, Va.
- 5-A2B4 Carrie A DeHART, daughter of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 25 April 1877. She married James Henry DILLON on 1 July 1889 in Patrick County, Va. James was born 5 May 1872. They had at least 7 children. Carrie died 17 February 1947; James died 27 September 1958.



CHILDREN of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON:

- 6-A2B4A Arnold Guy DILLON, son of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born 28 October 1890; died 9 February 1965. He married Millie WEAVER, daughter of Walter G. WEAVER.
- 6-A2B4B Mollie Belle DILLON, daughter of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born 23 February 1893. She is now deceased.
- 6-A2B4C Horace Blaine DILLON, son of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born 20 July 1895. He married Pauline BOWLES. Horace is now deceased.
- 6-A2B4D Nina Mae DILLON, daughter of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born in October of 1900. Nina Mae married George DERFLINGER, a native German, who is not deceased. Nina Mae lives at Blacksburg, Va.
- 6-A2B4E Ruth Ellen DILLON, daughter of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born in July of 1905. She married Murray ATKINS, son of William G. and Maud AKERS ATKINS. They live at Fieldale, Va.
- 6-A2B4F James Henry DILLON, Jr., son of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born 21 January 1909. He married Edna GARRISON. Edna was born 7 September 1913 and died 25 March 1978. They had at least one son, James Henry DILLON, III.
- 6-A2B4G Lena DILLON, daughter of James Henry and Carrie A. DeHART DILLON, was born in August of 1913. She married Paul SLUSSER; they live at Blacksburg, Va.
- 5-A2B5 Abraham Rufus DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 18 June 1879. He moved to Montgomery County, Va., to live. He is married and has at least one child--Dr. Rufus DeHART of Radford, Va.
- 5-A2B6 Isaac H. DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 7 April 1881 or 1882. (No further information)
- 5-A2B7 Samuel G. DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 26 May 1883. He married Gertrude CRUISE, daughter of D. N. and Lucinda CRUISE, on 23 December 1906. Gertrude was born 18 February 1888 and died 23 May 1971. Samuel was a salesman and lived in his later years in Stuart, Va. He is now deceased. Samuel and Gertrude had at least 3 children.

CHILDREN of Samuel G. and Gertrude CRUISE DeHART:

- 6-A2B7A William Camden DeHART, son of Samuel G. and Gertrude CRUISE DeHART, was born 8 February 1908 and died 25 June 1960. He did not marry.
- 6-A2B7B Crystal DeHART, daughter of Samuel G. and Gertrude CRUISE DeHART, married a MARSICO and lives at Martinsville, Va.
- 7-A2B7C Virginia DeHART, daughter of Samuel G. and Gertrude CRUISE DeHART, was born 10 April 1916 and died 26 August 1982. She married first a MATTHEWS, and they had one son--Ronald W. MATTHEWS. She married second Fred H. BEASLEY; they did not have any children.
- 5-A2B8 Oscar Kirk DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE DeHART, was born 13 May 1885 and died 24 April 1953. (No further information)



4-A2C William T. "Will" DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 30 August 1837 and died 31 December 1916. He married Louisa Texas DILLON, who was born 14 July 1842 and died in 1900. They were living in Patrick County in 1900; a reliable source thinks they had lived in Floyd County. They had 10 children.

5-A2C1 William G. DeHART, son of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 7 February 1866. He married Lou CARTER on 22 December 1887 in Patrick County, Va. They had at least 2 children.

CHILDREN of William G. and Lou CARTER DeHART:

6-A2C1A Charlie DeHART, son of William G. and Lou CARTER DeHART, was born 28 July 1890. (No further information)

6-A2C1B Hughes DeHART, son of William G. and Lou CARTER DeHART, was born 28 July 1892. (No further information)

5-A2C2 Laura Lucy DeHART, son of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 25 May 1868 and died 7 February 1948. She married James Monroe COMPTON, son of William and Lavinia MORAN COMPTON, on 24 March 1887 in Patrick County, Va. They lived on Highway #8, about 4 miles south of Floyd in Floyd County, Va. They had 9 children.

CHILDREN of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON:

6-A2C2A William Ward COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1887. (No further information)

6-A2C2B James Wesley COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born 24 October 1889 and died 4 October 1970. He was a soldier in World War I and married Julia ? \_\_\_\_\_, who was born 8 April 1894.

6-A2C2C Claude Calvin COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born 16 October 1891 and died 27 January 1917.

6-A2C2D Jesse Frank COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born 7 October 1893 and died 13 May 1924.

6-A2C2E John Clayborn COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1895. (No further information)

6-A2C2F Lula Evie COMPTON, daughter of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1898. (No further information)

6-A2C2G Sedre Ethel COMPTON, daughter of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1900. (No further information)

6-A2C2H Fred Junior COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1902. (No further information)

6-A2C2I Samuel Larkin COMPTON, son of James Monroe and Laura Lucy DeHART COMPTON, was born in 1904. (No further information)

5-A2C3 Martha E. DeHART, daughter of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born in January of 1872. She married William G. LEE, son of John LEE, on 18 July 1889 in Patrick County, Va. They had at least 4 children. William was born in May of 1868.

CHILDREN of William G. and Martha E. DeHART LEE:

6-A2C3A Elmer C. LEE, son of William G. and Martha E. DeHART LEE, was born in December of 1891.

6-A2C3B Lelia M. LEE, daughter of William G. and Martha E. DeHART LEE, was born in April of 1894.

6-A2C3C Della R. LEE, daughter of William G. and Martha E. DeHART LEE, was born in June of 1896.



- 6-A2C3D William D. LEE, son of William G. and Martha E. DeHART LEE, was born in November of 1898.
- 5-A2C4 John W. DeHART, son of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 31 August 1873 and died 10 February 1958. He married Lillie Alice CARTER on 9 October 1889 in Patrick County, Va. Lillie was born 13 February 1880 and died 10 April 1944.
- 5-A2C5 Henry Claiborne "Clabe" DeHART, son of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 1 June 1874 and died 30 November 1954. He married Bertie ? \_\_\_\_\_ who was born 5 October 1880 and died 28 January 1961.
- 5-A2C6 Iowa T. DeHART, daughter of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 15 November 1876. (No further information)
- 5-A2C7 Mary Beth DeHART, daughter of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born in 1880 (circa). She married Charles M. DeHART, son of James and Mary DeHART, on 11 January 1896 in Patrick County, Va. (No further information)
- 5-A2C8 Nancy L. B. DeHART, daughter of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born in March of 1882. (No further information)
- 5-A2C9 Giles A. DeHART, son of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART, was born 29 March 1884. (No further information)
- 5-A2C10 Unnamed child of William T. and Louisa Texas DILLON DeHART was living in their household in 1900 Census. (No further information)
- 4-A2D Henry C. DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 4 December 1839 and died 28 November 1924. He married Nancy Fannie DILLON, daughter of James and Lucy BRAMMER DILLON, on 27 November 1863 in Patrick County, Va. Nancy was born 24 February 1842 and died 6 March 1927. They had at least 4 children.

CHILDREN of Henry C. and Nancy Fannie DILLON DeHART:

- 5-A2D1 Virginia T. DeHART, daughter of Henry C. and Nancy Fannie DILLON DeHART, was born 20 March 1866. (No further information)
- 5-A2D2 Delilah DeHART, daughter of Henry C. and Nancy Fannie DILLON DeHART, was born 6 January 1871. (No further information)
- 5-A2D3 Miriam DeHART, daughter of Henry C. and Nancy Fannie DILLON DeHART, was born in 1868 (circa). (No further information)
- 5-A2D4 Mintoria J. DeHART, daughter of Henry C. and Nancy Fannie DILLON DeHART, was born 6 January 1870. (No further information)
- 4-A2E Lucinda DeHART, daughter of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born in July of 1844. Lucinda married Tazewell Perry BRAMMER, son of John and Nancy DAVIS BRAMER, on 21 February 1861 in Patrick County, Va. Tazewell was born in July of 1841. In the 1900 Census of Patrick County, they were living in the Rockcastle section of the County. They stated that there were 9 living children of whom 3 were living at home.

CHILDREN of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER:

- 5-A2E1 Sarah T. BRAMMER, son of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born 10 August 1865. She married Isaac E. WEAVER, son of Daniel WEAVER, on 16 November 1882.
- 5-A2E2 Eveline A. BRAMMER, daughter of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born 6 January 1867. She married 24 December 1883, J. P. HOWELL of Floyd County, Va. He was the son of Henry HOWELL.



- 5-A2E3 Cora E. BRAMMER, daughter of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born in April of 1874. She married Abner WEDDLE of Floyd County on 7 March 1892. They lived in Floyd County, Va.
- 5-A2E4 Iowa E. BRAMMER, daughter of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, married George H. LEE, son of E. C. and Rosa LEE. They were married 3 October 1897. George was from Roanoke County, and they probably moved to Roanoke.
- 5-A2E5 John W. BRAMMER, son of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born 26 April 1878. (No further information)
- 5-A2E6 Tazewell G. BRAMMER, son of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born 19 May 1875. In 1899 he married Eulalia ? \_\_\_\_\_, who was born February 1881. According to the 1900 Census, there was one daughter, Della L. BRAMMER, who was born in February of 1900. (No further information)
- 5-A2E7 Ellis N. BRAMMER, son of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born in July of 1881. (No further information)
- 5-A2E8 Charles C. BRAMMER, son of Tazewell Perry and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, was born in April of 1884. (No further information)
- 4-A2F Green W. DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 6 May 1847 and died 20 February 1934. Green married Ellen Louisa AYERS, daughter of William AYERS, on 5 June 1877 in Patrick County, Va. Louisa was born 16 February 1855 and died 18 May 1939. Green was a soldier in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. He also represented Patrick County in the Virginia House of Delegates for a time. They had at least 4 children.

CHILDREN of Green W. and Ellen Louisa AYERS DeHART:

- 5-A2F1 Emma May DeHART, daughter of Green W. and Ellen Louisa AYERS DeHART, was born in April 1878 and died 2 February 1959. Emma May married John Gabriel BRAMMER, who was born 28 April 1867 and died 29 March 1951. They had 4 children. (See descendants listed on page 34.)
- 5-A2F2 Edgar G. DeHART, son of Green W. and Ellen Louisa AYERS DeHART, was born 8 July 1879 and died 30 April 1956. He married Bettie B.?, who was born 20 September 1873 and died 30 July 1959. (No further information)
- 5-A2F3 Callie M. DeHART, daughter of Green W. and Ellen Louisa AYERS DeHART, was born 27 March 1881 and died 13 May 1963. She married William Goodwin BLACKARD, who was born 28 March 1875 and died 3 December 1940. They lived in Stuart, Va.
- 5-A2F4 Walter Reed DeHART, son of Green W. and Ellen Louisa AYERS DeHART, was born 24 March 1885 and died 21 December 1949. He married Alice Margaret HOUCHINS, daughter of James Tyler and Mary Ellen HOOKER HOUCHINS of Woolwine on 23 February 1908. Alice was born 22 May 1888 and died 17 January 1983. They lived on Rockcastle Creek, about 2 miles north of Woolwine, Va. Alice was chosen Honoree of the Patrick Henry Allied Families of Virginia in 1973. They had 2 sons.

CHILDREN of Walter Reed and Alice Margaret HOUCHINS DeHART:

- 6-A2F4A Roy Cline DeHART, son of Walter Reed and Alice Margaret HOUCHINS DeHART, was born 10 July 1920. He married Minnie Alice COCKRAM, daughter of Buren B. and Martha "Pattie" HARBOUR COCKRAM. They had 4 children.



CHILDREN of Roy Cline and Minnie Alice COCKRAM DeHART:

- 7-A2F4A1 Ann Marie DeHART, daughter of Roy Cline and Minnie Alice COCKRAM DeHART, was born 29 August 1964. She married Mark SCOTTI and they live in Beckley, W. VA.
- 7-A2F4A2 Ellen Sue DeHART, daughter of Roy Cline and Minnie Alice COCKRAM DeHART, was born 2 September 1956. She married Kenny CARTY, and they live at Roanoke, Va.
- 7-A2F4A3 Jean Laura DeHART, daughter of Roy Cline and Minnie Alice COCKRAM DeHART, was born 29 August 1961.
- 7-A2F4A4 Margaret Alice DeHART, daughter of Roy Cline and Minnie Alice COCKRAM DeHART, was born 27 May 1965.
- 6-A2F4B Marvin Ayers DeHART, son of Walter Reed and Alice Margaret HOUCHINS DeHART, was born 21 May 1924. He married Mildred AGEE, and they live at Ridgeway, Va. They do not have any children.
- 4-A2G John Wesley DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 5 May 1850 in Patrick County, Va., and died 25 June 1937 in Rockingham County, N. C. He married America Ann BRAMMER, daughter of William Davis and Lucinda DeHART BRAMMER, on 6 August 1874 in Patrick County, Va. America Ann was born 4 May 1860 in Patrick County, Va., and died 27 March 1927 in Rockingham County, N. C. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN of John Wesley and America Ann BRAMMER DeHART:

- 5-A2G1 Lillie May DeHART, daughter of John Wesley and America Ann BRAMMER DeHART, was born 26 June 1875. She married Joshua A. JONES, son of Floyd and Nancy JONES. They were married 12 November 1893 in Patrick County, Va. They lived in the Woolwine section of Patrick County and had at least 3 children. Joshua had married previously Princianna BRAMMER and they had 4 children. (See descendants of Joshua and Princianna on page 33.)

CHILDREN of Joshua A. and Lillie May DeHART JONES:

- 6-A2G1A Senie T. JONES, daughter of Joshua A. and Lillie May DeHART JONES, was born in 1894 (circa). (No further information)
- 6-A2G1B Annie L. JONES, daughter of Joshua A. and Lillie May DeHART JONES, was born in 1899 (circa). (No further information)
- 6-A2G1C Floyd JONES, son of Joshua A. and Lillie May DeHART JONES, was born in March of 1910. (No further information)
- 5-A2G2 George Cabell DeHART, son of John Wesley and America Ann BRAMMER DeHART, was born 10 January 1879 in Patrick County, Va. and died 5 December 1952 in Rockingham County, N. C. He married his cousin, Nannie WEAVER, daughter of Jesse and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER. She was born 23 February 1880 and died 31 August 1962. They had at least 4 children.

CHILDREN of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART:

- 6-A2G2A Jettie R. DeHART, daughter of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born in October of 1897.
- 6-A2G2B Virginia M. DeHART, daughter of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born in October of 1899.
- 6-A2G2C Willie Eli DeHART, son of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born 21 January 1915 and died 21 September 1957. He married Thelma MARTIN.



CHILDREN of Wayne and Ida Louise ATKINS SIMMONS:

- 8-A2H1A2A Brenda Gail SIMMONS, daughter of Wayne and Ida Louise ATKINS SIMMONS, was born 23 December 1956.
- 8-A2H1A2B Rita Ann SIMMONS, daughter of Wayne and Ida Louise ATKINS SIMMONS, was born 26 March 1958. In 1982 she married Steven Douglas MORRIS.
- 7-A2H1A3 Frances Violet ATKINS, daughter of Reuben and Ollie BALILES ATKINS, was born 10 September 1934. She married Isaac SHEPPARD. They live near Woolwine, Va. and have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Isaac and Frances Violet ATKINS SHEPPARD:

- 8-A2H1A3A Donna Lynn SHEPPARD, daughter of Isaac and Frances Violet ATKINS SHEPPARD, was born 15 August 1957. On 24 July 1982 she married David Lee NICKEL of Stone Mountain, Ga.
- 8-A2H1A3B Barry Stephen SHEPPARD, son of Isaac and Frances Violet ATKINS SHEPPARD, was born 23 September 1958.
- 7-A2H1A4 Donna Marie ATKINS, daughter of Reuben and Ollie BALILES ATKINS, was born 17 October 1938. She married Thomas R. INMAN, who was born 11 January 1936. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Thomas R. and Donna Marie ATKINS INMAN:

- 8-A2H1A4A Jennifer Lee INMAN, daughter of Thomas R. and Donna Marie ATKINS INMAN, was born 25 March 1958.
- 8-A2H1A4B Thomas Riley INMAN, Jr., son of Thomas R. and Donna Marie ATKINS INMAN, was born 23 November 1963.
- 5-A2H2 Louisa WEAVER, daughter of Jesse M. and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER, was born 11 February 1878 and died 9 April 1949. She married William A. HOUCHINS, son of James Tyler and Mary Ellen HOOKER HOUCHINS. William was born 7 February 1885. They lived at Eden, N. C., and had at least 2 children.

CHILDREN of William A. and Louisa WEAVER HOUCHINS:

- 6-A2H2A Lundy Harvey HOUCHINS, son of William A. and Louisa WEAVER HOUCHINS, was born 29 March 1905 and died 27 March 1975. He married Allie Paris MATTHEWS on 15 July 1929. They had at least 2 children.

CHILDREN of Lundy Harvey and Allie Paris MATTHEWS HOUCHINS:

- 7-A2H2A1 Robert Burns HOUCHINS, son of Lundy Harvey and Allie Paris MATTHEWS HOUCHINS, was born 22 October 1925.
- 7-A2H2A2 Kenneth Ray HOUCHINS, son of Lundy Harvey and Allie Paris MATTHEWS HOUCHINS, was born 30 June 1934.
- 6-A2H2B Elsie HOUCHINS, daughter of William A. and Louisa WEAVER HOUCHINS, was born 1 February 1909 and died 26 March 1927. She did not marry.
- 5-A2H3 Nannie WEAVER, daughter of Jesse M. and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER, was born 23 February 1880 and died 31 August 1962. She married her cousin, George Cabell DeHART, son of John Wesley and America Ann BRAMMER DeHART. George was born 10 January 1879 and died 5 December 1952 in Rockingham County, N. C. They had at least 4 children.



CHILDREN of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART:

- 6-A2H3A Jettie R. DeHART, daughter of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born in October of 1897.
- 6-A2H3B Virginia M. DeHART, daughter of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born in October of 1899.
- 6-A2H3C Willie Eli DeHART, son of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born 21 January 1915 and died 21 September 1957. He married Thelma MARTIN.
- 6-A2H3D John Henry DeHART, son of George Cabell and Nannie WEAVER DeHART, was born 5 August 1920 and died 7 October 1977. He served as a Corporal in the U. S. Army during World War II. He married Inez MARTIN.
- 5-A2H4 Pattie A. WEAVER, daughter of Jesse M. and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER, was born in August of 1886. (No further information)
- 5-A2H5 Posie V. WEAVER, son of Jesse M. and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER, was born in March of 1889. (No further information)
- 5-A2H6 Albert D. WEAVER, son of Jesse M. and Martha Emeline DeHART WEAVER, was born in January of 1892. (No further information)
- 4-A2I Nathaniel Claiborne "Nat" DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., was born 14 July 1857 in Patrick County, Va., and died 5 June 1925. Nat married Georgia M. DILLON, daughter of Henry M. DILLON, on 18 October 1885 in Patrick County, Va. They lived in Rockingham County, N. C. The family operated mercantile establishments in the area for a number of years. They had at least 6 children.

CHILDREN of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART:

- 5-A2I1 Harry Brown DeHART, son of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born in November of 1886. He married Rainey Agnes BILLINGS on 17 March 1917 in Henry County, Va. Rainey Agnes was born in 1899 and is still living (1983). Harry Brown is deceased. They had 2 sons.

CHILDREN of Harry Brown and Rainey Agnes BILLINGS DeHART:

- 6-A2I1A James Nathaniel DeHART, son of Harry Brown and Rainey Agnes BILLINGS DeHART, was born in 1918 and died 21 February 1980. He was born in Rockingham, N. C., but lived much of his life in Henry County, Va., where he was very active in community affairs. For a number of years, he was a postal clerk in the Martinsville, Va., Post Office. At the time of his death, he was Chairman of the Henry County Electoral Board. He married Margaret MOTLEY of Henry County; they had 2 children--a son and a daughter.
- 6-A2I1B Harry Irving DeHART, son of Harry Brown and Rainey Agnes BILLINGS DeHART, was born 19 November 1922 and died in 1982. He was born in Rockingham County, N. C. He lived in Henry County, Va. and was a Rural Mail Carrier for the Martinsville, Va., Post Office. His wife was Margaret SHAFFER, who is still living (1983).
- 5-A2I2 Gabriel G. DeHART, son of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born in December of 1888. (No further information)
- 5-A2I3 Abram Ray DeHART, son of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born 6 May 1891 in Patrick County, Va., and died 14 September 1939 in Draper, N. C. He married Roberta



WALKER, who was born in 1898. They had at least one child.

CHILDREN of Abram Ray and Roberta WALKER DeHART:

- 6-A2I3A Judith Ray DeHART, daughter of Abram Ray and Roberta WALKER DeHART, was born 11 August 1926. (No further information)
- 5-A2I4 Nathaniel Vince DeHART, son of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born 5 November 1894 in Patrick County, Va., and died 19 January 1967 in Rockingham County, N. C. He married Mary Elizabeth WAGNER, who was born in 1898 (circa) in Rockingham County, N. C. They have at least one child.

CHILDREN of Nathaniel Vince and Mary Elizabeth WAGNER DeHART:

- 6-A2I4A Mary Lee DeHART, daughter of Nathaniel Vince and Mary Elizabeth WAGNER DeHART, was born in 1935 (circa). She married Nelson Douglas SOWERBY, Jr. They had 3 children.
- 5-A2I5 Mattie R. DeHART, daughter of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born 4 April 1896. (No further information)
- 5-A2I6 Larkin Omara DeHART, son of Nathaniel Claiborne and Georgia M. DILLON DeHART, was born in December of 1898. He married Nellie Edna BASINGER on 13 December 1926 in Henry County, Va. Nellie was born in 1902. They had at least one child.

CHILDREN of Larkin Omar and Nellie Edna BASINGER DeHART:

- 6-A2I6A Larkin Omara DeHART, Jr., son of Larkin Omar and Nellie Edna BASINGER DeHART. (No further information)
- 3-A3 Thomas GATES, Jr., son of Thomas and Sarah RICHARDSON GATES, was born in 1830 (circa). In 1850 he was a farm laborer and was living with his parents in Patrick County, Va. (No further information)

[Information on the descendants of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr., (pp. 31-45) provided to me by Mr. O. E. PILSON, Ridgeway, Va.]



2-B John GATES was born between 1790 and 1800 in Virginia. The author has been unable to learn either the place of birth of John GATES or his parents' names. He married Lucy RICHARDSON, who was born in Virginia in 1893 (circa).

The author has located a marriage bond for a John GATES and Lucy RICHARDSON in Caswell County, N. C. The marriage was performed on 10 March 1821. Bondsman was Thomas RICHARDS(ON); witness, Azariah GRAVES. This is certainly the correct time period and may be the marriage of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES, who moved to Patrick County from Halifax County.

John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES had three children that the author knows about--William B., Martha, and Judah. Lucy had a son, James W. RICHARDSON, before she married John GATES. The author does not know the identity of Lucy's parents or if she had been married prior to her marriage to John GATES. There appears to be a connection between Sally "Sarah" RICHARDSON, who married Thomas GATES (probably a brother of John GATES) and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES.

John GATES and his family were living in Halifax County, Va., when the 1830 census was enumerated. When daughter Judah GATES (born 6 January 1830) married Stephen DeHART in 1856, she listed her place of birth as "Halifax County, Va."

An entry made in the minutes of the Jack's Creek Primitive Baptist Church during 1830 mentions "Tom, William B., Martha, Lucy and Judah GATES." William B., Martha, and Judah were children of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES. The author doesn't know the identity of this Tom. Elder member of Charlie GATES'S family (Charlie was a son of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES) recall that Charlie talked about an "Uncle Tom" who went to the Civil War and never came back. This Tom GATES may be the "Uncle Tom" referred to by Charlie.

In 1834 John GATES signed a certificate of consent for James W. RICHARDSON to marry Sally BOLING (See certificate of consent and marriage bond on page 48. ). James W. RICHARDSON apparently was a stepson of John GATES.

John GATES was not living when the 1850 Census for Patrick County, Va., was enumerated. He died sometime between 10 November 1834 and 1850 when the census was taken. John's widow Lucy (55, born Va.) was listed as the head of Family #141 in 1850. Living with her was a daughter, Martha A. GATES (21, born Va.). Her son, James W. RICHARDSON and his family were nearby; he was the head of Family #138. Lucy was living with James W. RICHARDSON in 1860 and 1870 according to census records for those years. In 1870 she was 77 years of age and "without occupation."

Lucy RICHARDSON GATES died between 1870 and 1880.



3-B1 James Washington RICHARDSON, stepson of John GATES and son of Lucy RICHARDSON GATES before she married John GATES, was born 6 March 1813 in Pittsylvania County, Va. He married first Sarah BOLING, daughter of Gabriel and Elizabeth TUGGLE BOLLING. Sarah was born 15 September 1813. They were married in Patrick County, Va., on 30 December 1834 by Elder Jesse JONES, uncle of the bride. Jesse JONES married Sarah TUGGLE, a sister of Elizabeth TUGGLE BOLING. Elder JONES served in the ministry for 73 years; he died in 1859 at the age of 93. James Washington's stepfather John GATES signed the certificate of consent for him to intermarry with Sally BOLING (See this certificate and marriage bond on the following page.).

James Washington and Sarah had 8 children. Sarah died 18 October 1877; and James Washington married second Julia A. E. LYON, daughter of William LYON. They were married on 18 December 1879 in Patrick County, Va., at the residence of William LYON. James Washington was 66; Julia, 45. James Washington died 2 April 1903. James Washington and Sarah are buried in the Richardson Cemetery, located near the head of one branch of Smith River in the Woolwine section of Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON:

- 4-B1A Henry D. RICHARDSON, son of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in September 1835 (circa). He married L. E. WOOD on 10 January 1867. She was born in 1845 (circa). (No further information).
- 4-B1B Gabriel A. RICHARDSON, son of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in 1839 (circa). (No further information)
- 4-B1C Elizabeth L. RICHARDSON, daughter of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in 1840 (circa). She married Elijah WOOD, son of Edward and Mary WOOD, on 9 August 1860. (No further information)
- 4-B1D William E. RICHARDSON, son of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in 1842 (circa).
- 3-B1E Mary A. S. RICHARDSON, daughter of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in 1848 (circa). (No further information)
- 3-B1F Judith Catharine RICHARDSON, daughter of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in September 1851 (circa). She married Millard F. MASON, son of Christopher and Ruth MASON, on 4 September 1873 at the home of James W. RICHARDSON in Parick County, Va. Millard and Judith had 2 children when the 1880 Census was enumerated--Janus C., born in 1874 (circa), and Sally N., born in 1876 (circa).
- 3-B1G Nancy A. RICHARDSON, daughter of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born in December of 1853. She was living in 1880 with her sister and brother-in-law--Millard and Julia C. RICHARDSON MASON. Her occupation was tailoress.
- 3-B1G James D. RICHARDSON, son of James Washington and Sarah BOLING RICHARDSON, was born 1 February 1862. He died on 8 October 1864 at age of 2 years, 8 months, and 7 days. Cause of death: unknown.



To the Clerk of Patrick County Virginia:  
 This is to certify that I have consented for my son  
 James W. Richardson to intermarry with Sally  
 Boling and therefore authorize you to issue license  
 for the same Given under my hand this 10<sup>th</sup> day  
 of November 1834. *John X Gates*  
 his mark

Test  
*George D. Richardson*  
*John Boling*

Certificate of Consent of John Gates for  
 James W. Richardson to marry Sally Boling

**KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, THAT, WE,**

*James W. Richardson and John Bolling*

are held and firmly bound unto *James W. Esq.* Esq., Governor of the Commonwealth  
 of Virginia, and his Successors, in the sum of One Hundred and Fifty Dollars, to the payment whereof,  
 well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, jointly and severally,  
 firmly by these presents, sealed with our seals, and dated this *29<sup>th</sup>* day of *December* 1834


**The Condition of the above Obligation is such, That, whereas a**  
 marriage is intended to be solemnized between the above bound *James W. Richardson*  
 and *Sarah Bolling* James W. Richardson

*Patrick*  
 of *Patrick* County: Now, if there be no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation  
 to be void, else to remain in full force and virtue.

Witness

*John Bolling*

*James W. Richardson* 

*Sarah Bolling* 

Marriage Bond of James W. Richardson & Sarah Bolling



# MARRIAGE LICENSE



Virginia, Patrick County to wit:

### To any Person Licensed to Celebrate Marriages:

You are hereby authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, according to the rites and ceremonies of your Church, or religious denomination, and the laws of the Commonwealth of Virginia, James W Richardson and Julia A & Lyon

GIVEN under my hand, as Clerk of the Patrick County Court of Patrick County this 16<sup>th</sup> day of December 1879  
L. W. Rucker Clerk.

### CERTIFICATE TO OBTAIN A MARRIAGE LICENSE

To be Annexed to the License, required by Acts passed 15th March, 1861, and February 27th, 1866.

Time of Marriage, <u>18 December 1879</u>	Condition of Wife, (widowed or single) <u>single</u>
Place of Marriage, <u>Patrick County</u>	Place of Husband's Birth, <u>Pennsylvania</u>
Full Names of Parties Married, <u>James W Richardson</u>	Place of Wife's Birth, <u>Patrick</u>
<u>Julia A &amp; Lyon</u>	Place of Husband's Residence, <u>Patrick</u>
Color, <u>White</u>	Place of Wife's Residence, <u>Patrick</u>
Age of Husband, <u>66 years</u>	Names of Husband's Parents, <u>Lucy Richardson</u>
Age of Wife, <u>46 years</u>	Names of Wife's Parents, <u>John Lyon</u>
Condition of Husband, (widowed or single) <u>Widowed</u>	Occupation of Husband, <u>Farmer</u>
Given under my hand this <u>16<sup>th</sup></u> day of <u>December</u> 18 <u>79</u> <u>L. W. Rucker</u> Clerk.	

### MINISTER'S RETURN OF MARRIAGE.

I Certify, That on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of December 1879  
at William Lyon I united in Marriage the above-named and described parties, under authority of the annexed License.

G. D. Luzzo

The Minister celebrating a marriage, is required, within TEN days thereafter, to return the license to the Office of the Clerk who issued the same, with an endorsement thereon of the FACT of such marriage, and of the TIME and PLACE of celebrating the same.



3-B2 A well-known and highly esteemed elder (preacher) in the Primitive Baptist church for many years, William Benjamin "Billy" GATES was born on 1 January 1824. Although he lived most of his life in Patrick County, it is believed that Elder GATES was born in Pittsylvania County, Va. He was the son of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES and moved to Patrick County when he was a boy.

John GATES and his family were living in Halifax County, Va., when the 1830 Census was enumerated. It appears that they migrated to Patrick County during the latter part of 1830. An entry made in the minutes of the Jack's Creek Primitive Baptist Church during 1830 mentions "Tom, William B., Martha, Lucy, and Judah GATES." According to the Minutes of the Fisher's River Primitive Baptist Association, William B. GATES joined the church in 1847 at that same Jack's Creek meeting house in Patrick County.

As a young man William B. GATES was a school teacher. He taught in Carroll County, Va., at Flint School, which was located in the Cana, Va., area near land that Fulton TOWE later owned. One of his pupils was Willie PAYNE, who told one of the descendants of Charlie GATES that William B. had been his teacher. Willie has been dead for many years.

William B. GATES also taught school in Franklin County, Va., and boarded at the home of James INGRUM, Jr., where he met his future wife--Zilpah INGRUM. The INGRUM Family objected to their marriage because they thought Zilpah was too young; therefore, William B. and Zilpah "ran away to marry." William B. GATES and Zilpah INGRUM were married on 28 May 1849 by Anderson DUNNAGAN, Esq., in Surry County, N. C. He was 25; she, just 16. (See marriage bond on page 52.) William B. and Zilpah lived in Franklin County during the first years of their marriage. Their first 3 children were born in Franklin County. The 1850 Census for Franklin County, Va., lists William B. GATES, Zilpah, and the first of their eleven children--Leonidas J. W., who was five months old as of June 1 of that year. A few years later about 1855, they moved to Western Patrick County to make their home.

William B. and Zilpah both joined Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church, Carroll County, Va., the first Saturday in November 1868 where they remained in full fellowship until the time of their deaths. William B. was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder in 1869. The ordination of William B. GATES to the office of elder at Flower Gap Church was reported on the 22nd of October 1869 when the Fisher's River Primitive Baptist Association assembled at Fisher's River meeting house, Surry County, N. C.

The next year, William B. was licensed to perform marriages. At the January 1870 Term of Court in Patrick County, the entry on the following page is made in Order Book 10, p. 156, whereby Elder William B. GATES was granted license to celebrate the rights of matrimony.



Benjamin J. Campbell is hereby nominated and appointed commissioner in chancery for this court whereupon he appeared in court and took the oath required by act of assembly.

William B. Gates who is regularly ordained a minister of the gospel this day appeared in court and together with Thomas D. Howell, Thomas DeHart, and A. Staples, his securities, entered unto and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$1500 conditioned the law directs, whereupon license is granted here to celebrate the rights of matrimony. (Patrick Co., Va., Order Book 10, p. 156)

Zilpah INGRUM, daughter of James and Elizabeth HALL INGRUM, Jr., was born in Franklin County, Va., on 2 December 1833. Zilpah had 6 brothers and 6 sisters--Rozina, James, Alexander, Solomon, Harden, Isaac, William P., Malinda, Elizabeth, Exoney, Adline, and Martha Jane. She also had 2 half brothers--Washington and Abraham Monroe. Zilpah was only 15 years old when she married William B. GATES, and their first child was born when Zilpah was just 16. James INGRUM, Jr., was a plantation owner and slaveholder. He owned 6 slaves, 1830-1850, 4 in 1860 and 4 in 1865 when he wrote his last will. The James INGRUM plantation was located on the Franklin County side of Smith River.

According to elder members of the William B. GATES Family, William B. was a soldier in the Civil War. He served in the infantry. Unfortunately, the author has been unable to locate a copy of his military record.

William B. GATES bought land in Patrick County, Va., on at least two occasions. These are as follows:

(Deed Book 15, p. 384) 7 December 1855. 100 acres on Sisney's Creek for \$112.00. John W. GATES had bought the land from Martin CLOUD, executor of will of John EATON, and then sold it to William B. GATES.

(Deed Book 16, p. 31) 27 October 1857. 150 acres on Owen's Creek, called the "Dodson Place," for \$231.00. Bought from Robert M. CLARK and Exoney E., his wife.

William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES became parents of 11 children--Leonadus James William "Lee", Mehetabel Elisabeth, Napoleon Thomas, Lucy Ann, Charles Solomon, Louisa Virginia, Jathina Zilpah, Tyler Jackson, Martha Jane "Mattie", Frances Ruth, and Statira Adeline (See William B. GATES Bible on pp. 54-59.). Each child has an individual story in this book.

James INGRUM, Jr., Zilpah's father died in 1865, and Zilpah shared in his estate. According to the Will of James INGRUM (Will Book 14, pp. 175-176, Franklin County, Va.), "I give to my seven daughters Rosinah CONNER, Malinda TURNER, Zilpah GATES, Elizabeth ADAMS, Oney CORN, Adaline SPENCER, and Martha Jane MARTIN my tract of land I bought from Thomas B. GREEN bounded by John I. HALE's land and others to sell or divide the land and to dispose of equally between themselves as they may think proper."

Zilpah INGRUM GATES died on 8 October 1887. Elder William B. GATES then lived with his children until his death of consumption on 28 March 1895, at the age of 71 years, 2 months, and 27 days.



State of North-Carolina,  
Surry COUNTY.

Know all Men by these Presents, That we, *Wm B Gates*

*L W A Prater*

in the State aforesaid, are held and firmly bound unto the State of North-Carolina, in the just and full sum of One Thousand Dollars, current money of the State, to be paid to said State of North Carolina; for the payment of which, well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally and firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, and dated this *28* day of *May* A. D. 18 *49*

THE CONDITION OF THE ABOVE OBLIGATION IS SUCH, That whereas the above bounden *William B Gates* hath made application for a License for Marriage, to be celebrated between him and *Zilpah Ingram* of the county aforesaid: Now in case it shall not hereafter appear that there is any lawful cause or impediment to obstruct said Marriage, then the above obligation to be void—otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

*William B Gates*



*J. H. Prater*



Test.

*J. H. Prater*

Marriage Bond of William B. Gates and Zilpah Ingram

Surry County, North Carolina

May 28, 1849



When his land was divided, William B. GATES owned a 329½-acre tract of land. See Land Platt and List of Heirs of William B. GATES on pp. 60-61. The land was divided equally according to value among his living children and heirs of two of his children who preceded him in death-- Mehetabel GATES VAUGHN and Louisa GATES JONES.

James C. McCRAW, Clerk of Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church at the time of Elder GATES'S death in 1895, was appointed to prepare an obituary on Elder William B. GATES. Below is a copy of the obituary which appeared in the Minutes of Fisher's River Primitive Baptist Association for 1895.

FISHER'S RIVER PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

OBITUARY.

—:0:0:0:—

Dear Brethren in Christ: I being one appointed by the Association to write an obituary. Feeling that there were various others that were more competent to write than unworthy me; tho' feeling to be submissive to the will of my brethren and that God that rules the Heavens above and the earth beneath, I will proceed to write a short history of our beloved brother. Elder Wm. B. Gates was born in Pittsylvania Co., Va., on the 1st day of Jan., 1824. He was the son of John Gates, who moved to Patrick county, Va., when Elder Gates was a boy. He professed a hope in Christ about the year 1847, from the best information, and joined the Primitive Baptist church of Christ, at Jacks Creek meeting house, in Patrick Co. He then was married to Miss Zilpha Ingram, on the 28th day of May 1849, who bore unto him eleven children. She was also a member of the church but not known to your unworthy writer when she joined. Brother Gates and his wife joined the church at Flower Gap on the first Saturday in Nov., 1868, by letter, and there remained in full fellowship until their death. His wife departed this life on the 8th day of Oct., 1887, leaving him and his children with many others to mourn their loss. Elder Gates then lived with his children until all his children that are now living joined the church but one, and on the 28th day of March, 1895, he was called from this world to meet that God that does all things right. We were told by his nurse that while suffering so much with that dreadful disease consumption that he seemed to be resigned to the will of God. We now say to his children and dear friends and relatives to mourn not for him for we believe that their loss is his everlasting gain, for God has seen fit to take him from this troublesome world to Himself where he is free from all the storms and trials of this suffering world, where the wicked cease to trouble and the weary are at rest there to join with the redeemed number that has gone before, around the throne of God, in praising the one true God in a world that shall never end. Elder Gate's age was 71 years, 2 months and 27 days. Written by your unworthy brother in Chrst, as I sometimes hope,  
JAS. C. MCCRAW.

THE YADKIN VALLEY NEWS, Mount Airy, N. C. (April 4, 1895) noted Elder GATES'S as follows:

Reverend William Gates, a Primitive Baptist preacher of Patrick County, Virginia, died at his home near Gates Store on the 28th of March. He was a well-known and highly esteemed citizen.



William B. Gates Family Bible

William B. Gates and Zilpah, Ingrum was married  
 May 28, 1849. He married by Anderson Dunnagan, Esq.  
 in the County of Surry and State of North Carolina

Leonadas, J. W. Gates was born the 4<sup>th</sup> day June 1850  
 And died the 2<sup>nd</sup> day April 1871

Napoleon Thomas Gates was born February 10, 1854  
 And died March the 19<sup>th</sup> 1854

Statira A. Gates was born the 13<sup>th</sup> day of  
 October 1875. Eliza Zilpah Gates daughter  
 of Charles S. Gates was born the 3<sup>rd</sup> day  
 April 1880

William B. Gates and Zilpah Ingrum was married May 28, 1849  
 and married by Anderson Dunnagan, Esq. in the County of  
 Surry and State of North Carolina.

Leonadas J. W. Gates was born the 4th day June 1850 and  
 died the 2nd day April 1871.

Napoleon Thomas Gates was born February 10, 1854 and  
 died March the 19th 1854.

Statira A. Gates was born the 13th day of October 1875.

Eliza Zilpah Gates daughter of Charles S. Gates was  
 born on the 3rd day of April 1880.

HOLY BIBLE,

THE

CONTAINING

AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED OUT OF

ORIGINAL TONGUES

AND WITH THE

VERSIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND  
 REVISED.

STEREOTYPED EDITION

NEW YORK:

STEREOTYPED BY A. CHAPMAN,

FOR THE AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY.

1837.



William B. Gates Family Bible

Register

Leonardus James William Gates was born June 4<sup>th</sup> 1850

---

Mehetabel Elisabeth Gates was born December 11<sup>th</sup> 1851

---

Napoleon Thomas Gates was born February 10<sup>th</sup> 1854 & died March 19<sup>th</sup> 1854

---

Luisia Virginia Gates was born March 25<sup>th</sup> 1861

---

Jathina Zilpah Gates was born the 3<sup>rd</sup> of August 1863

Register

Leonardus James William Gates was born June 4, 1850.  
 Mehetael Elisabeth Gates was born December 11, 1851.  
 Napoleon Thomas Gates was born February 10, 1854 and  
 died March 19, 1854.  
 Lusia (Louisa) Virginia Gates was born March 25, 1861.  
 Jathina Zilpah Gates was born August 3, 1863.



William B. Gates Family Bible

Myrtle Jackson Gates was born the 5 day of  
March 1866

Martha Jane Gates was born  
December the 8th 1868

Francis Ruth Gates was born  
April 2 day 1872

Esther A. Gates was born the 13 of October

William Leonard Jones son of Gates  
and Louisa V. Jones was born in the year  
July the 14 1880

Register

William B. Gates was born January 1<sup>st</sup> 1824.

Elizabeth Gates was born December 2<sup>nd</sup> - 1833.

Greenades James William Gates was born June 4 1850

Michaelabel Elisabeth Gates was born december  
11 1851.

Suzanna Gates was born may  
the 16 1855

Charles Solomon Gates was  
born August 17 1858



William B. Gates Family Bible

Tyler Jackson Gates was born the 5th day of March 1866

Martha Jane Gates was born December the 8th 1868

Francis Ruth Gates was born April 2, 1872

Statira A. Gates was born the 13th of October 1875

William Leonadas Jones, son of John and Louisa V. Jones, was born  
in the year of our Lord July 14, 1880

Register

William B. Gates was born January 1, 1824

Zilpah Gates was born December 2, 1833

Leeonadus James William Gates was born June 4, 1850

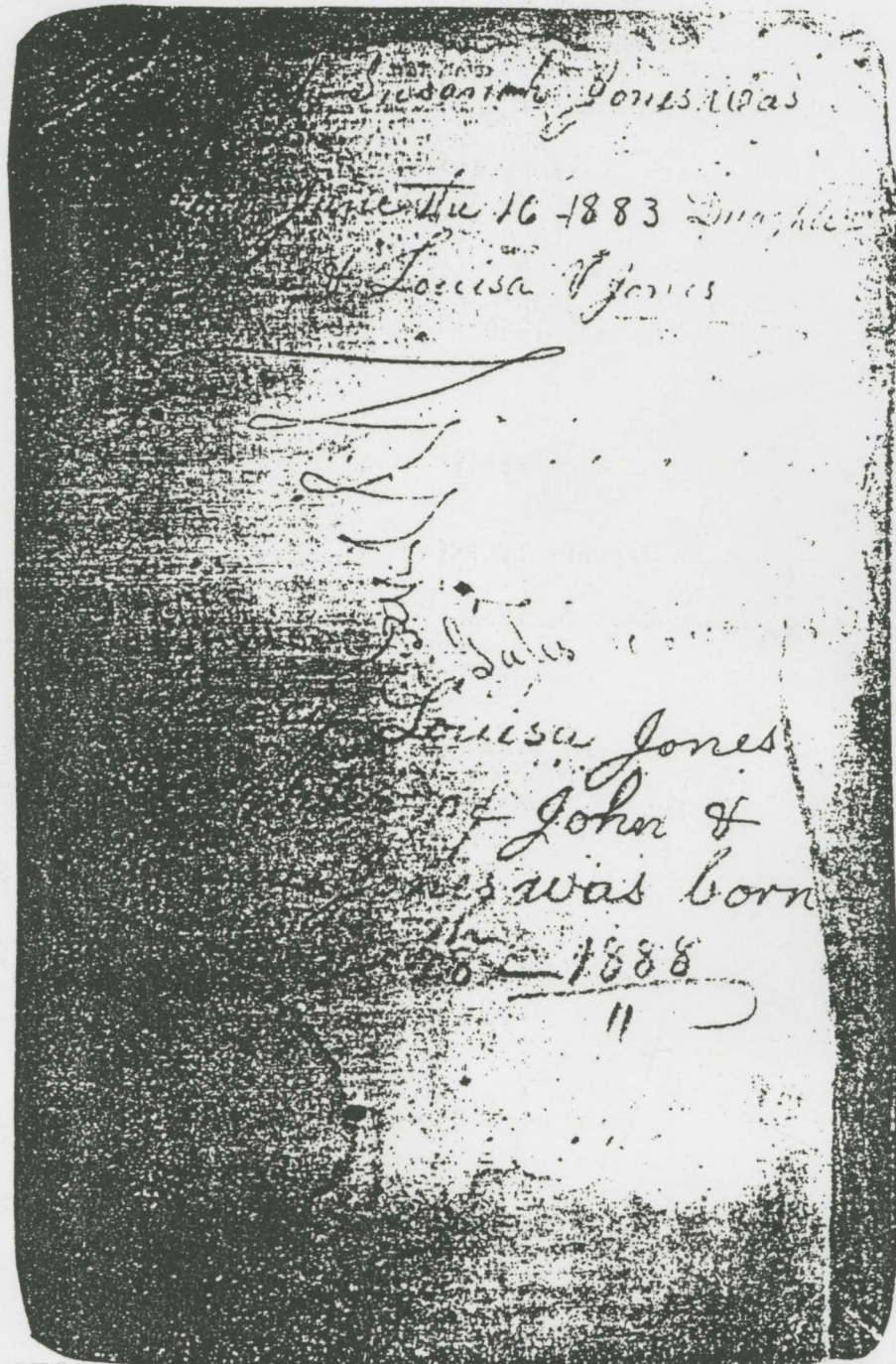
Mehetabel Elisabeth Gates was born December 11, 1851

Lucy Ann Gates was born May 13, 1855

Charles Solomon Gates was born August 19, 1858



William B. Gates Family Bible



Zilpah Susanah Jones was born June the 16, 1883 daughter of John and Louisa V. Jones  
Nancy Louisa Jones daughter of John and Louisa V. Jones was born January 28, 1888.



William B. Gates Family Bible

Nothing may be added to the word, CHAP. XXII.  
 and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.  
 12 And behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.  
 13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.  
 14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.  
 15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.  
 16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning-star.  
 17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.  
 18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, if any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book.  
 19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.  
 20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.  
 21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

009

FINIS.

John Tyler Jones  
 was born January the  
 16 - 1885

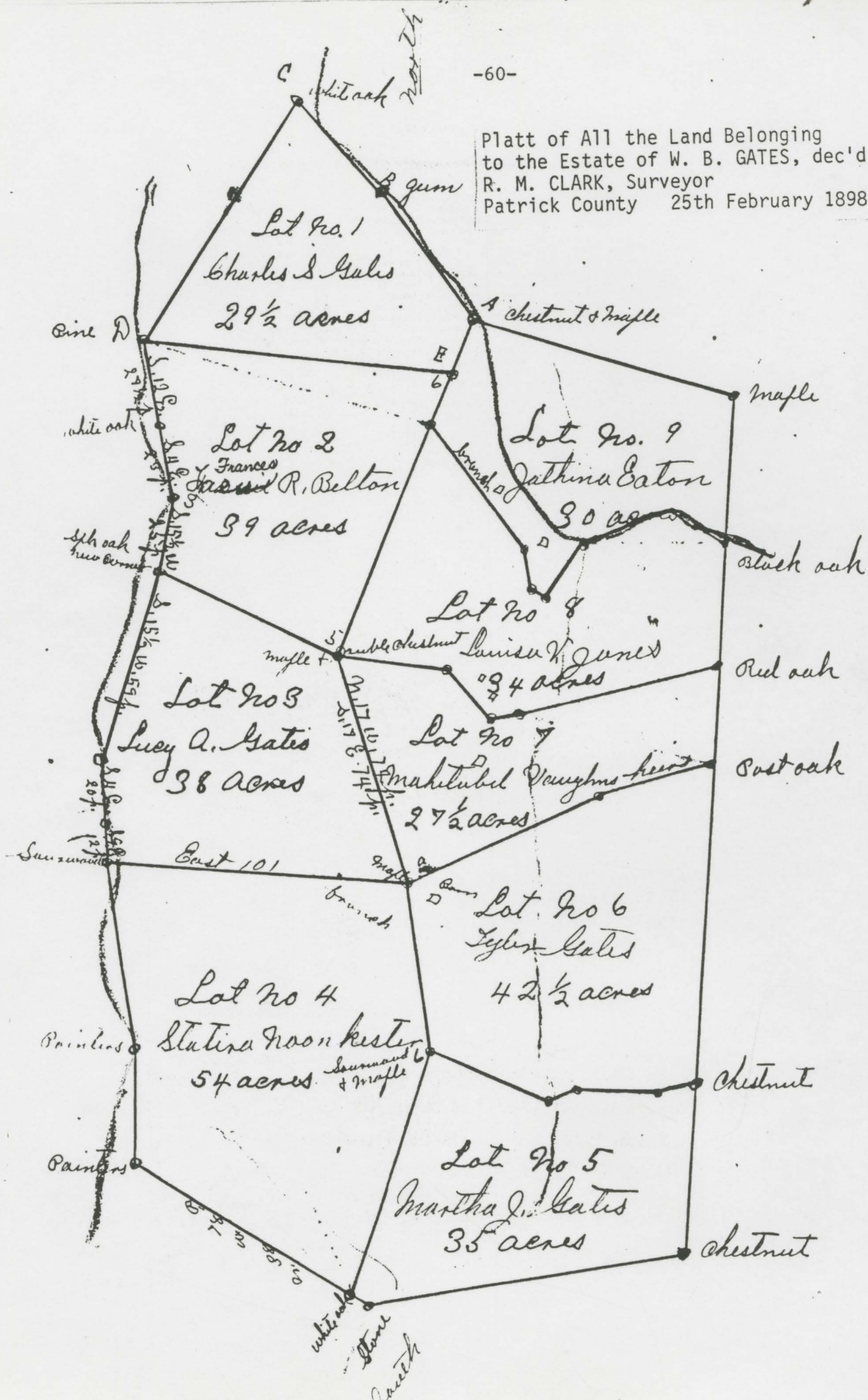
Nancy Louisa Jones  
 was born January  
 28 - 1888

William Tyler Eaton  
 was born the 4<sup>th</sup> day of  
 June 1888

John Tyler Jones was born January the 16th 1885.  
 Nancy Louisa Jones was born January 28, 1888.  
 William Tyler Eaton was born the 4th day of June 1888.



Platt of All the Land Belonging to the Estate of W. B. GATES, dec'd. R. M. CLARK, Surveyor Patrick County 25th February 1898





Patrick County Circuit Court - October Term 1897

List of Heirs - William B. GATES Estate

C. S. GATES; T. J. GATES; John EATON, Jathina EATON his wife; Philip BELTON, Francis A. BELTON his wife; L. A. GATES; Martha J. GATES; Washington NOONKESTER, S. A. NOONKESTER his wife; Lee JONES, Zilpah JONES, Tyler JONES and Nannie JONES (infants under 21 years of age); and Laura VAUGHN, Diana VAUGHN, John VAUGHN, Joe VAUGHN, and Victoria VAUGHN (infants under 21 years of age).

Administrator of W. B. GATES Estate - R. J. WOOLWINE, Sheriff of Patrick County.

Division of Land of W. B. GATES

Lot No. 1	containing 29½ acres	Drawn for Charles S. GATES
Lot No. 2	containing 39 acres	Drawn for Francis A. BELTON
Lot No. 3	containing 38 acres	Drawn for Lucy A. GATES
Lot No. 4	containing 54 acres	Drawn for Statira NOONKESTER
Lot No. 5	containing 35 acres	Drawn for Martha J. GATES
Lot No. 6	containing 42½ acres	Drawn for Tyler J. GATES
Lot No. 7	containing 27½ acres	Drawn for children of Mahitabel VAUGHN
Lot No. 8	containing 34 acres	Drawn for Louisa JONES heirs
Lot No. 9	containing 30 acres	Drawn for Jathina EATON



4-B2A Leonadas James William "Lee" GATES, son of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born on 4 June 1850. His death record says that he was born in Patrick County, Va.; however, the first four or five years of his life were spent in Franklin County, Va., on the plantation of his maternal grandfather, James INGRUM, Jr. Lee was 5 months old and living in Franklin County, Va., when the 1850 Census for that county was taken.

William B. GATES moved his family to Western Patrick County about 1855, and Lee lived the remainder of his life in that county. When the enumeration of the 1870 Census for Patrick County, Va., was made, Lee was 20 years old living in his parents' household; and his occupation listed on the census was laborer.

Unfortunately, Lee did not live to see his 21st birthday. A certified copy of his death certificate appears on the following page, and it lists his date of death as 12 April 1871. However, the register of his death in the William B. GATES Family Bible is "2nd day April 1871." No doubt the Bible record is correct. Several elder descendants of William B. GATES say Lee drowned; his death record does not indicate his cause of death. What a sorrow Lee's death must have been to his mother and father as well as his brothers and sisters!

Leonadas James William GATES was the first person buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery. Sometime before his death, Lee was working on the knoll overlooking a stream and the William B. GATES cabin; and he exclaimed, "This would be a pretty place to be buried." That place is where he was buried in April of 1871.

4-B2B Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born in Franklin County, Va., on 11 December 1851. Mehetabel, like her oldest brother Lee, spent the first few years of her life on the plantation of her maternal grandfather, James INGRUM, in Franklin County. William B. GATES moved his family to Patrick County, Va., about 1855; and Mehetabel lived the remainder of her life in that county. Mehetabel and Daniel Sanders VAUGHN were married 21 December 1871. They were married by Mehetabel's father Elder William B. GATES, Preacher of the Gospel, at Elder GATES' residence in Patrick County, Va. Daniel was born 15 May 1846, the son of John and Catherine BAYS VAUGHN. Daniel and Mehetabel had six children. Mehetabel passed away on 8 July 1894. Cause of her death was Consumption. Daniel lived over 22 years after Mehetabel's death and remained a widower. Daniel had typhoid fever and passed away on 21 September 1916. Mehetabel and Daniel are buried at the William B. GATES Family Cemetery on the old homeplace in Patrick County, Va.



CHILDREN of Daniel Sanders and Mehetable Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN:

5-B2BL. Laura Bell VAUGHN, daughter of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 18 October 1872 in Patrick County, Va. Laura Bell married Fred MARSHALL, a widower, on 15 January 1916 in Carroll County, Va. Fred was the son of John and Araminta BOYD MARSHALL and was born 8 May 1866 in Patrick County, Va. Fred and his first wife, Rhodie DANIEL MARSHALL, had five children--four sons, Emmett, Walter, Sidney, and Oscar; and a daughter who married Hilary MchONE. Laura Bell and Fred did not have any children. Fred passed away 10 September 1939 at Lowgap, N. C., and is buried in the Golden Family Cemetery, located on State Road #1602 in Surry County, N. C. Laura Bell was 88 years old when she died on 15 November 1960 at Conrad Hoots Memorial Hospital in Yadkinville, N. C. She had been living at Dobson Rest Home, Dobson, N. C. Laura Bell VAUGHN MARSHALL is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C.

COMMONWEALTH OF VIRGINIA  
 DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH  
 DIVISION OF VITAL RECORDS AND HEALTH STATISTICS  
 RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

Transcript of a record of death secured by the Commissioner of the Revenue between 1853 and 1896 as required by Chapter 104, Page 846, Section 21, Code of 1873, Acts of 1852, and now in the keeping of the Virginia Division of Vital Records and Health Statistics, in accordance with Chapter 118, Page 226, Acts of 1918.

Place of death County of Patrick Page --- Line No. 15  
 Magisterial District of Dan River  
 or City of ---

Name of deceased Leenadees Gates

Color White Sex Male Age 20

Date of death April 12, 1871 Place Patrick County, Virginia

Cause of death ---

Names of parents Wm. B. & Zupha Gates

Birthplace of deceased Patrick County, Virginia

Occupation ---

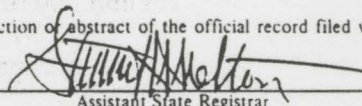
Consort of Unmarried

Name and relation of informant W. B. Gates - ---

Commissioner of the Revenue Ishum Bainard

Filed by the Clerk of the Court in the State Office March 16, 1872

This is to certify that this is a true and correct reproduction of abstract of the official record filed with the Virginia Department of Health, Richmond, Virginia.

Date issued July 19, 1983   
 Assistant State Registrar

Death Certificate - Leonadas James William Gates



Fred H. Marshall

Fred H. Marshall, farmer of Lowgap, R. F. D. passed away Sunday night, age 73 years. Mr. Marshall was twice married and is survived by his second wife (Laura Bell Vaughn Marshall) and four children of the first union--Walter, Oscar, and Sidney Marshall and Mrs. Hilary McHone. Twenty grandchildren and one sister, Mrs. Louisa Bradley, also survive.

The funeral was conducted by Rev. John Crews at 2 p.m. Monday, and interment made in the Golden Cemetery. (Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Sept. 14, 1939)

Laura Bell Marshall

Mrs. Laura Bell Marshall, 88, of Boonville, widow of Fred Marshall, died early Tuesday morning. She was a native of Patrick County, Va. Funeral services were held yesterday (November 17) at Crooked Oak Baptist Church west of Mount Airy by the Rev. Carl Edwards. Burial was in the church cemetery. No immediate survivors are listed. (Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Nov. 18, 1960)

- 5-B2B2 Diana VAUGHN, daughter of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 28 August 1875 in Patrick County, Va. Diana married Elery CULLER in Surry County, N. C., on 10 January 1912. Diana died 6 January 1960. (No further information)
- 5-B2B3 Joseph Daniel VAUGHN, son of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 4 July 1879 in Patrick County, Va. Joseph married Emma Viola RHODES on 21 July 1909. Joseph and Emma migrated from Virginia to Utah in 1914. Joseph was 6 feet in stature, was a building contractor, and was active in the Mormon church. He came back to see relatives in Virginia and North Carolina on several occasions. Joseph and Emma had four children.

CHILDREN of Joseph Daniel and Emma Viola RHODES VAUGHN:

- 6-B2B3A Ruby Lee VAUGHN, daughter of Joseph Daniel and Emma Viola RHODES VAUGHN. (No further information).
- 6-B2B3B Emma Elizabeth VAUGHN, Daughter of Joseph Daniel and Emma Viola RHODES VAUGHN. (No further information)
- 6-B2B3C Lawrence Joseph VAUGHN, only son of Joseph Daniel and Emma Viola RHODES VAUGHN, married Beverly GENTRY. They have seven children and make their home in Salt Lake City, Utah.

CHILDREN of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN:

- 7-B2B3C1 Daniel Brent VAUGHN, son of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.



- 7-B2B3C2 Gerald Lawrence VAUGHN, son of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 7-B2B3C3 Linda VAUGHN, daughter of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 7-B2B3C4 Carol Anne VAUGHN, daughter of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 7-B2B3C5 Keven Ray VAUGHN, son of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 7-B2B3C6 Trina Lynne VAUGHN, daughter of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 7-B2B3C7 David Gentry VAUGHN, son of Lawrence Joseph and Beverly GENTRY VAUGHN.
- 6-B2B3D Catherine VAUGHN, son of Joseph Daniel and Emma Viola RHODES VAUGHN. (No further information)
- 5-B2B4 John William VAUGHN, son of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 14 July 1882 in Patrick County, Va. John married first Margaret "Maggie" WEEKLEY. His second marriage was to Helen SHOULIN. John did not have any children.
- 5-B2B5 Victoria Virginia VAUGHN, daughter of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 26 June 1886 in Patrick County, Va. Victoria married Joseph Stoops BOWMAN, SON OF Tom and Ellen BOWMAN. They were married on 3 April 1914 in Patrick County, Va. Victoria died 14 March 1960. (No further information).
- 5-B2B6 Floyd Jefferson VAUGHN, son of Daniel Sanders and Mehetabel Elisabeth GATES VAUGHN, was born 6 May 1894 in Patrick County, Va. Floyd was only two months old when his mother passed away. Floyd died at the age of 22 of typhoid fever on 5 August 1916 in Patrick County, Va. He is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.
- 4-B2C Napoleon Thomas GATES, son of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born in Franklin County, Va., on 10 February 1854. He was the only child of William B. and Zilpah INGRAM GATES to die as an infant. Napoleon Thomas GATES Lived less than two months; he died on 19 March 1854.



4-B2D Lucy Ann GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born 13 May 1855 in Patrick County, Va. When the 1900 Census for Patrick County, Va., was taken, Lucy Ann and her sister, Martha Jane, were living in the same household. Most likely they were living in the William B. GATES cabin. Lucy Ann married J. W. "Buck" CHILDRESS, a widower, on 19 January 1905 in Patrick County, Va. They were married by R. S. COLLINS. Lucy Ann died in Surry County, N. C., on 19 December 1932 at the home of her brother, Charles S. GATES, in the Stewart's Creek Township. Before she married Buck CHILDRESS, Lucy Ann had two children by James E. "Jim" TILLEY.

CHILDREN of Lucy Ann GATES and James E. TILLEY:

5-B2D1 James Elwood TILLEY, son of Lucy Ann GATES and James E. TILLEY, was born 26 March 1879 in Patrick County, Va. Elwood married Emma UTT on 12 December 1927 in Surry County, N. C. Elwood and Emma had three children. Elwood passed away 21 October 1957 at the State Sanitorium at Black Mountain. Cause of his death was pulmonary tuberculosis. Elwood is buried at Mount Carmel Baptist Church in Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of James Elwood and Emma UTT TILLEY:

6-B2D1A Harry Lee TILLEY, son of James Elwood and Emma UTT TILLEY, was born 18 February 1929 in Surry County, N. C. (No further information)

6-B2D1B Verona Imogene TILLEY, daughter of James Elwood and Emma UTT TILLEY, was born 14 March 1931 in Surry County, N. C. She married first Daniel H. CARTER, and they were living in Winston-Salem, N. C., when her father passed away in 1957. Verona married second Jack AYERS on 24 June 1978. (No further information)

6-B2D1C George Lynwood TILLEY, son of James Elwood and Emma UTT TILLEY, was born 11 October 1933 in Surry County, N. C. He died 9 September 1950.

5-B2D2 Peter Dixie TILLEY, son of Lucy Ann GATES and James E. TILLEY, was born 8 September 1881 in Patrick County, Va. Dixie married Martha PEELE, who was born 3 September 1876. Dixie died in Surry County, N. C., on 10 February 1951; Martha, on 5 September 1963. Dixie and Martha are buried at Blue's Grove Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C.

Mrs. Lucy Ann Childress

Mrs. Lucy Ann Childress, aged 77, died in the Stewart's Creek section Monday at the home of her brother, Mr. Charles Gates. The funeral was conducted from the home Tuesday by Elder J. S. Morrison and interment made in the Ivy Green Cemetery.

Mrs. Childress was the widow of the late Buck Childress.  
(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Dec. 22, 1932)

Correction

In reporting the death of Mrs. Lucy Childress two weeks ago, it was stated that her remains were interred at Ivy Green Church when burial was at Zion Hill (Primitive Baptist) Church.  
(From THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Jan. 22, 1933)



NORTH CAROLINA STATE BOARD OF HEALTH  
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS

STANDARD CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

276

PLACE OF DEATH  
City Sunny State N.C. Registered No. 1  
or Village Stewarts Creek  
No. \_\_\_\_\_ St. \_\_\_\_\_ Ward \_\_\_\_\_  
(If death occurred in a hospital or institution, give its name instead of street and number)  
Place of residence in city or town where death occurred \_\_\_\_\_ yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ mos. \_\_\_\_\_ ds. How long in U. S. if of foreign birth? \_\_\_\_\_ yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ mos. \_\_\_\_\_ ds.  
NAME Lucy Ann Childress  
Residence No. Rt 6 mt. aury n.c. St. \_\_\_\_\_ Ward \_\_\_\_\_  
(Usual place of abode) (If nonresident give city or town and State)

PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS  
1. SEX Female  
2. COLOR OR RACE White  
3. Single, Married, Widowed, or Divorced (write the word) Married  
Married, widowed, or divorced  
HUSBAND or WIFE of Buck Childress  
DATE OF BIRTH (month, day, and year) Feb. 18, 1880  
Years 67 Months 7 Days 6 If LESS than 1 day \_\_\_\_\_ hrs. or \_\_\_\_\_ min.  
Industry or business in which work was done, as spinner, mill, bank, etc. none  
Industry or business in which deceased last worked at \_\_\_\_\_ (I). Total time (years) spent in this occupation life  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) Patrick Co. Va.  
NAME William B. Gates  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) Patrick Co. Va.  
MOTHER'S NAME Zelpha Ingram  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) Halifax Co. Va.  
FATHER'S NAME C. S. Gates  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) Rt 6 mt. aury, n.c.  
CREMATION, OR REMOVAL Family Cem. Date Dec 20 1932  
PREPARATOR Nelson - Moody  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) mt. aury n.c.  
DATE Dec 28 1932

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH  
21. DATE OF DEATH (month, day, and year) Dec. 19, 1932  
22. I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from not treated 1932  
I last saw him alive on \_\_\_\_\_ 1932 death is said to have occurred on the date stated above, at \_\_\_\_\_  
The principal cause of death and related causes of importance in order of onset were as follows: Cause unknown Date of onset \_\_\_\_\_  
Contributory causes of importance not related to principal cause: \_\_\_\_\_  
Name of operation \_\_\_\_\_ date of \_\_\_\_\_  
What test confirmed diagnosis? \_\_\_\_\_ Was there an autopsy? \_\_\_\_\_  
23. If death was due to external causes (violence) fill in also the following:  
Accident, suicide, or homicide? \_\_\_\_\_ Date of injury \_\_\_\_\_ 1932  
Where did injury occur? \_\_\_\_\_ (Specify city or town, county, and State)  
Specify whether injury occurred in industry, in home, or in public place.  
Manner of injury \_\_\_\_\_  
Nature of injury \_\_\_\_\_  
24. Was disease or injury in any way related to occupation of deceased? \_\_\_\_\_  
If so, specify \_\_\_\_\_  
(Signed) F. H. Warell M. D.  
PLACE (city or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (country) mt. aury n.c.

REGISTRAR  
B. H. Holder

Certificate of Death - Lucy Ann Gates Childress



Elwood Tilley Dies Monday in Sanatorium

James Elwood Tilley, 76, of Mount Airy, Route 2, died at 4 p.m. Monday at the State Sanatorium at Black Mountain where he had been a patient 3 months.

Mr. Tilley was born in Patrick County, Va., May 20, 1881, son of Jim and Lucy Ann Gates Tilley. He was a farmer.

Surviving are his widow, Mrs. Emma Utt Tilley; one son, Harry Tilley of Mount Airy; one daughter, Mrs. Daniel H. Carter of Winston-Salem; one grandchild; four great grandchildren and four half brothers, Z. Red Tilley of Winston-Salem; Grover, John, and Will Tilley, all of Mount Airy.

Funeral services were conducted at Welcome Baptist Church at 2 p.m. Wednesday. The Reverend Hubert McFaw officiated. Burial was in Mount Carmel Baptist Church Cemetery.  
(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - October 25, 1957)

4-B2E Charles Solomon "Charlie" GATES, son of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born 19 August 1858 in Patrick County, Va. Charlie traveled quite a lot in his younger days. One story members of the Charlie GATES Family tell is about an Indian woman Charlie met in Missouri. Charlie said she was the most beautiful woman he had ever met. One of the family members asked Charlie why he didn't marry her. His reply was, "She wouldn't marry me."

Charlie married first Eliza Catherine BELTON, daughter of John Browder and Sarah Elizabeth DEATHERAGE BELTON. They were probably married in 1879, but no record of their marriage has been found. When the 1880 Census of Surry County, N. C., was enumerated, Charles S., Eliza C. and Eliza Z. (age 1/12) were living in Surry County near John B. BELTON, the father of Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES. Charles S. GATES was the head of the household of Family #267, while John B. BELTON was the head of the household of Family #268.

Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES was born 8 August 1864. Eliza was an older sister of Phillip Ewell BELTON, who married Charlie's sister, Frances Ruth GATES. Charlie and Eliza had twelve children--seven of them lived to adulthood. Alice is still living (1984). Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES passed away 19 September 1904 and is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.

Charlie was married a second time on 14 June 1905 to Emily WORRELL, daughter of Lacy and Hannah Susan HORTON WORRELL. Emily was born 24 April 1874 in Carroll County, Va. Charlie and Emily became the parents of eight children including a set of twins--Clisba and Susan. Six lived to adulthood; five are living today (1984). Emily WORRELL GATES passed away on 9 February 1919 of complications, three days following the birth of a son Marvin Odon GATES, who died at birth. Emily and Marvin Odon are buried in Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.



Charlie's third marriage was to Bertha UTT, daughter of Henry and Maude SEMONES UTT. Bertha was born 8 April 1882. Charlie and Bertha had three daughters--Verlie, Clara, and Alma Virginia. Alma Virginia GATES, who was born 23 February 1924, lived less than a month. Charlie sold his land in "The Hollow" after Bertha and Charlie's second daughter, Clara, was born; and the family moved to Surry County, N. C.

Bertha UTT GATES died 20 October 1941 of high fever, while Charlie was in a coma from losing too much blood. He regained consciousness and seemed to know that Bertha had died. Charles SOLOMON GATES died 13 December 1941 in Surry County, N. C., with a total of 24 children that we know about. Eight of his children are still living (1984). Charlie and Bertha are buried in the Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES:

- 5-B2E1 Eliza Zilpah GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 4 April 1880. She married Walter GUNNELL on 26 June 1905. Eliza died 28 November 1926; cause of her death was typhoid fever. Walter GUNNELL was the son of Rufus and Rebecca COLLINS GUNNELL. Eliza and Walter GUNNELL has two sons. Walter GUNNELL married second Alice JOHNSON; and they had one son. Walter passed away 4 March 1944.

CHILDREN of Walter and Eliza Zilpah GATES GUNNELL:

- 6-B2E1A Walter Charles GUNNELL, son of Walter and Eliza Zilpah GATES GUNNELL, died of typhoid fever when he was young.
- 6-B2E1B William Claude GUNNELL, son of Walter and Eliza Zilpah GATES GUNNELL, was born 29 October 1912 in Ararat, Va. He married Esther MARSHALL, and they had five children. William Claude GUNNELL died 12 December 1983.

CHILDREN of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL:

- 7-B2E1B1 Pauline GUNNELL, daughter of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL, was born 6 March 1938 in Patrick County, Va. She married Melvin AYERS; they live in Winston-Salem, N. C.
- 7-B2E1B2 Vernon Lee GUNNELL, son of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL, was born 1 August 1939 in Patrick County, Va. He married Veita ? \_\_\_\_\_, and they live in Clemmons, N. C. Vernon and Veita have two children.

CHILDREN of Vernon Lee and Veita GUNNELL:

- 8-B2E1B2A Michael GUNNELL, son of Vernon Lee and Veita GUNNELL.
- 8-B2E1B2B Anita Faye GUNNELL, daughter of Vernon Lee and Veita GUNNELL.



B. V. S.—Form 11

NORTH CAROLINA STATE BOARD OF HEALTH  
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS

226

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

1. PLACE OF DEATH:  
 (a) County Surry  
 (b) Township \_\_\_\_\_  
 (c) City or town Mt. Airy N.C.  
 (If in town limits, leave blank)  
 (If outside city or town limits, write RURAL)  
 (d) Street, hospital or institution 253 Worth St.  
 (e) Length of stay in hospital or institution \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Yrs., mos., or days)  
 In this community \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Yrs., mos., or days)

Registration Dist. No. 8670 Certificate No. 107

2. HOME (USUAL RESIDENCE) OF DECEASED:  
 (a) State N.C. (b) County Surry  
 (c) City or town Mt. Airy N.C.  
 (d) Street or R.F.D. 253 Worth St.  
 (e) Is place of residence in corporate limits? Yes  
 (f) If foreign born, how long in U.S.A.? \_\_\_\_\_ years

3(a) FULL NAME Charles S. Gates  
 3(b) If veteran, name war \_\_\_\_\_ 3(a) Social Security No. \_\_\_\_\_  
 4. Sex M 5. Color or Race W 6(a) Single, married, widowed, or divorced. Widower  
 6(b) Name of husband or wife Bertha Witt Gates  
 (c) Age of husband or wife if alive \_\_\_\_\_ years.  
 7. Birth date of deceased Aug 19 1853  
 (month, day and year)  
 8. AGE: Years 83 Months 3 Days 24 If less than one day  
 hrs. \_\_\_\_\_ min. \_\_\_\_\_  
 9. Birthplace Steele Co Va  
 (town, or county) (State or foreign country)  
 10. Usual occupation None  
 11. Industry or business \_\_\_\_\_

FATHER  
 12. Name William Gates  
 13. Birthplace Va.  
 MOTHER  
 14. Maiden Name Zelpha Ingram  
 15. Birthplace Va.  
 16(a) Informant's Signature Paula Gates  
 (b) Address 253 Worth St.  
 17(a) Burial (b) Date thereof 12-15-41  
 (Burial, cremation, or removal) (Month, day, year)  
 (c) Cemetery Kenneth Home  
 (d) Location R#2 Mt Airy N.C.  
 18(a) Funeral director Moody Funeral Home  
 (b) Address Mt Airy N.C.  
 19(a) Dec 16 1941 (b) Mrs. J. C. Hill  
 Filed Registrar

MEDICAL CERTIFICATION  
 20. Date of death Dec 13 1941 at 1:30 P.M.  
 21. I certify that death occurred on the date above stated; that I attended deceased from March 28 1941 to Dec 13 1941 and that I last saw him alive on Dec 13 1941  
 Immediate cause of death Cardiovascular Renal Disease Duration \_\_\_\_\_  
 Due to Atherosclerosis  
 Due to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other conditions Ch. Prostatitis Physician \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Include pregnancy within 3 months of death) Underline the cause to which death should be charged statistically.  
 Major findings: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Of operations \_\_\_\_\_  
 Of autopsy \_\_\_\_\_  
 22. If death was due to external causes, fill in the following:  
 (a) Accident, suicide, or homicide (specify) \_\_\_\_\_  
 (b) Date of occurrence \_\_\_\_\_  
 (c) Where did injury occur? \_\_\_\_\_ (City or town) \_\_\_\_\_ (County) \_\_\_\_\_ (State)  
 (d) Did injury occur about home, on farm, in industrial place, in a public place? \_\_\_\_\_ (Specify type of place)  
 While at work? \_\_\_\_\_  
 (e) Means of injury \_\_\_\_\_  
 23. Signature T. C. Britt M.D.  
 Address Mt Airy N.C. Date signed 12-4-41

Certificate of Death - Charles S. Gates



7-B2E1B3 Elmer J. GUNNELL, son of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL, was born 9 April 1943 in Stokes County, N. C. Elmer and Shelley SPENCER were married 24 November 1962. They live at Route 4, Mount Airy, N. C. Elmer and Shelley have two sons.

CHILDREN of Elmer J. and Shelley SPENCER GUNNELL:

8-B2E1B3A Elmer Kevin GUNNELL, son of Elmer J. and Shelley SPENCER GUNNELL.

8-B2E1B3B Brian Vestal GUNNELL, son of Elmer J. and Shelley SPENCER GUNNELL.

7-B2E1B4 Larry GUNNELL, son of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL, was born in Stokes County, N. C. He makes his home in Cherryville, N. C.

7-B2E1B5 Russell GUNNELL, son of William Claude and Esther MARSHALL GUNNELL, was born 12 December 1947 in Forsyth County, N.C. He married Juanita ODELL.

CHILDREN of Walter and Alice JOHNSON GUNNELL:

6-B2E1C Ernest Lee GUNNELL, son of Walter and Alice JOHNSON GUNNELL, was born 29 April 1929. He married Christal Columbia JONES on 1 November 1952. Christal, daughter of Roscoe and Annie JONES, was born 13 February 1932. They have five children.

CHILDREN Of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL:

7-B2E1C1 Ronnie GUNNELL, son of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 23 July 1953. He married Katherine Eva GENTRY on 15 March 1974.

7-B2E1C2 Delcie Irene GUNNELL, daughter of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 5 September 1956. She married Mark Gregory BECK on 19 November 1976.

7-B2E1C3 Ricky Ernest GUNNELL, son of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 14 February 1959.

7-B2E1C4 Delana Kay GUNNELL, daughter of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 11 August 1961.

7-B2E1C5 Ritchie Davis GUNNELL, son of Ernest Lee and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 18 November 1964.

5-B2E2 John William "Will" GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 29 March 1882. Will and Ada GUNNELL, daughter of W. R. and Cynthia Ellen VASS GUNNELL, were married 8 February 1914 in Patrick County, Va. Ada was born 14 March 1882 and died 21 December 1963. Will moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., in 1921. He worked in the furniture factory. He passed away 15 December 1979 in Surry County, N. C., at the age of 97. Will and Ada had four children.



CHILDREN of John William and Ada GUNNELL GATES:

- 6-B2E2A Dula Cordelia GATES, daughter of John William and Ada GUNNELL GATES, was born 5 July 1915 in Patrick County, Va. She married Edgar Seldon GRIFFITH on 28 October 1936. Edgar was the son of John D. and Sally TAYLOR GRIFFITH. They had two children--Arnold Gray and Hazel Faye.

CHILDREN of Edgar Seldon and Dula Cordelia GATES GRIFFITH:

- 7-B2E2A1 Arnold Gray GRIFFITH, son of Edgar Seldon and Dula Cordelia GATES GRIFFITH, was born 30 July 1937 in Surry County, N. C. He married Mary Jane FLIPPIN, daughter of Sam and Pheba JESSUP FLIPPIN, on 27 March 1959. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Arnold Gray and Mary Jane FLIPPIN GRIFFITH:

- 8-B2E2A1A Danny Gray GRIFFITH, son of Arnold Gray and Mary Jane FLIPPIN GRIFFITH was born 5 July 1961 in Surry County, N. C.

- 7-B2E2A2 Hazel Faye GRIFFITH, daughter of Edgar Seldon and Dula Cordelia GATES GRIFFITH, was born 14 February 1940 in Surry County, N. C. Hazel and Paul McKinley McCRAW were married 19 August 1958. Paul, the son of James McKinley and Lizzie ATKINSON McCRAW, was born 14 September 1935. Hazel and Paul have one son, Randy Paul McCRAW.

CHILDREN of Paul McKinley and Hazel Faye GRIFFITH McCRAW:

- 8-B2E2A2A Randy Paul McCRAW, son of Paul McKinley and Hazel Faye McCRAW, was born 15 December 1960.

- 6-B2E2B Zettie Magenila GATES, daughter of John William and Ada GUNNELL GATES, was born 27 April 1918 in Patrick County, Va. She married Howard Preston INMAN, son of Jim and Ida McMILLIAN INMAN, on 20 November 1942. Howard passed away 10 January 1968; Zettie died 21 April 1978. Howard and Zettie did not have any children.

- 6-B2E2C Margie Esther GATES, daughter of John William and Ada GUNNELL GATES, was born 15 July 1920. She married Garnie Franklin LOVE on 18 August 1940. Garnie was the son of Rufus Hayes and Rebecca Jane HUNTER LOVE. They had two children.

CHILDREN of Garnie Franklin and Margie Esther GATES LOVE:

- 7-B2E2C1 Dennis Hayes LOVE, son of Garnie Franklin and Margie Esther GATES LOVE, was born 4 July 1951 in Surry County, N. C. Dennis and Phyllis Jane WEDDLE, daughter of J. Price and Fannie GUNNELL WEDDLE, were married 19 December 1971. They have two sons.



CHILDREN of Dennis Hayes and Phyllis Jane WEDDLE LOVE:

8-B2E2C1A Jerry Franklin LOVE, son of Dennis Hayes and Phyllis Jane WEDDLE LOVE, was born 15 August 1975.

8-B2E2C1B Joseph Brandon LOVE, son of Dennis Hayes and Phyllis Jane WEDDLE LOVE, was born 8 August 1978.

7-B2E2C2 Jerry Franklin LOVE, son of Garnie Franklin and Margie Esther GATES LOVE, was born 1 July 1962 in Surry County, N. C. He died 11 July 1962.

6-B2E2D Mary Ellen Virginia "Jennie" GATES, daughter of John William and Ada GUNNELL GATES, was born 19 May 1923. She married Elbert KIRKMAN, son of John William and Drusella WATSON KIRKMAN, on 23 October 1940. Elbert and Jennie have two children.

CHILDREN of Elbert and Mary Ellen Virginia GATES KIRKMAN:

7-B2E2D1 Audrey Faye KIRKMAN, daughter of Elbert and Mary Ellen Virginia GATES KIRKMAN, was born 16 March 1951 in Surry County, N. C. Audrey and Ronnie Howard RIGGS were married 15 May 1971. Ronnie is the son of Howard and Dorothy COLLINS RIGGS. Audrey and Ronnie have one son.

CHILDREN of Ronnie Howard and Audrey Faye KIRKMAN RIGGS:

8-B2E2D1A Eric RIGGS, son of Ronnie Howard and Audrey Faye KIRKMAN RIGGS, was born 1 April 1974 in Surry County, N. C.

7-B2E2D2 Elbert Gray KIRKMAN, son of Elbert and Mary Ellen Virginia GATES KIRKMAN, was born 13 October 1954 in Surry County, N. C. He married Linda Lee MOORE, daughter of Lee Grady and Lena MOORE, on 30 July 1972. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Elbert Gray and Linda Lee MOORE KIRKMAN:

8-B2E2D2A Crystal Lynn KIRKMAN, daughter of Elbert Gray and Linda Lee MOORE KIRKMAN, was born 18 August 1974 in Surry County, N. C.

8-B2E2D2B Jonathan Gray KIRKMAN, son of Elbert Gray and Linda Lee MOORE KIRKMAN, was born 16 December 1981 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2E3 Infant daughter of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES was born and died 6 January 1883. She is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.

5-B2E4 Infant son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES was born and died 8 April 1885. He is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.



- 5-B2E5 Charlie Phillip GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 10 June 1886. He passed away in June of 1890 and is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.
- 5-B2E6 Grover Cleveland GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 3 January 1889. He died in June of 1890 and is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.
- 5-B2E7 George Washington GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 1 September 1890. George married Laura Elizabeth "Lizzie" CHILDRESS, daughter of W. F. and Emmazatte CHILDRESS on 28 December 1913 in Patrick County, Va. George died 2 June 1933 in Surry County, N. C. George and Lizzie had 9 children. Lizzie married second Willie PACK on 17 October 1936; they had one son. Lizzie died in Nov. 1975.

CHILDREN of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES:

- 6-B2E7A Etta Agnes GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 2 April 1918. She and Irwin John SCOTT were married 20 January 1935. They had two children to die as babies, which are buried in Oakdale Cemetery, Mt. Airy, N. C. Their other children are listed below.

CHILDREN of Irwin John and Etta Agnes GATES SCOTT:

- 7-B2E7A1 R. J. SCOTT, son of Irwin John and Etta AGNES GATES SCOTT.
- 7-B2E7A2 Russell SCOTT, son of Irwin John and Etta Agnes GATES SCOTT.
- 7-B2E7A3 Ronnie SCOTT, son of Irwin John and Etta Agnes GATES SCOTT.
- 7-B2E7A4 Ricky SCOTT, son of Irwin John and Etta Agnes GATES SCOTT.
- 6-B2E7B Cassie GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, married Tom HAYNES. They had 7 children.

CHILDREN of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES:

- 7-B2E7B1 Joseph Irwin HAYNES, son of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES, married Jane NANSKY.
- 7-B2E7B2 Nellie Mae HAYNES, daughter of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES, married Bill SNOW.
- 7-B2E7B3 Tom HAYNES, son of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES.
- 7-B2E7B4 Wade HAYNES, son of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES, married Carolyn ?
- 7-B2E7B5 Wanda HAYNES, daughter of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES, married Lonnie MIDKIFF.
- 7-B2E7B6 Lorraine HAYNES, daughter of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES, married ? JOHNSON.
- 7-B2E7B7 Glenn HAYNES, son of Tom and Cassie GATES HAYNES.
- 6-B2E7C Gladys GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born and died in the time period 1919-1921. She is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.
- 6-B2E7D Nellie Zilpah GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 26 September 1921. She



married Marion Phillip HURST, son of Phillip K. and India HUNDLEY HURST, on 10 December 1937. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN of Marion Phillip and Nellie Zilpah GATES HURST:

- 7-B2E7D1 Sybil Joy HURST, daughter of Marion Phillip and Nellie Zilpah GATES HURST, was born 4 September 1941. She married Ted WHITAKER.
- 7-B2E7D2 Pixie Gay HURST, daughter of Marion Phillip and Nellie Zilpah GATES HURST, was born 5 March 1947. She married Edward GUNNELL.
- 7-B2E7D3 Rita Gail HURST, daughter of Marion Phillip and Nellie Zilpah GATES HURST, was born 6 July 1948. She married Donnie MchONE.
- 7-B2E7D4 Phillip HURST, son of Marion Phillip and Nellie Zilpah GATES HURST, was born 22 January 1951. He married Peggy SURRATT.
- 6-B2E7E Edna May GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 16 December 1923 in Surry County, N. C. She married Moir FULP, and they had 3 children. Edna passed away on 13 December 1981.

CHILDREN of Moir and Edna May GATES FULP:

- 7-B2E7E1 R. W. FULP, son of Moir and Edna May GATES FULP, was born 10 October 1944. He married first Bertha BRUMMETT. R. W. married second Pansy TAYLOR; they have 1 daughter.

CHILDREN of R. W. and Pansy TAYLOR FULP:

- 8-B2E7E1A Candy Darlene FULP, daughter of R. W. and Pansy TAYLOR FULP, was born 29 April 1972.
- 7-B2E7E2 Sue FULP, daughter of Moir and Edna May GATES FULP, was born 18 October 1946. She married Benny GOODMAN, son of Marvin Grady and Maggie JONES GOODMAN. Benny was born 25 August 1946. Benny and Sue own Goodman Mausoleum Construction Co. and Atkins Exxon Servicenter, both located in Mt. Airy, N. C. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Benny and Sue FULP GOODMAN:

- 8-B2E7E2A Tammy Darlene GOODMAN, daughter of Benny and Sue FULP GOODMAN, was born 20 July 1964. Tammy married Kelly HAYNES, son of Jerry and Faye PRUITT HAYNES, on 7 August 1982.
- 7-B2E7E3 Linda FULP, daughter of Moir and Edna May GATES FULP, was born 21 April 1949. Linda married Douglas SELF; they had one child. Douglas died in 1975.

CHILDREN of Douglas and Linda FULP SELF:

- 8-B2E7E3A Sandy Darlene SELF, daughter of Douglas and Linda FULP SELF, was born 3 January 1968.
- 6-B2E7F Mozelle GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 4 December 1925 in Surry County, N. C. Mozelle married Garnett CULLER, and they had 2 daughters. Mozelle died from chest injuries she received in a motor vehicle accident in September, 1945. Her husband, Garnett, was in the U. S. Navy at the time of her death.



6-B2E7G Robert McCree GATES, son of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 18 January 1928 in Surry County, N. C. Robert married first Betty Lou DAVIS, and they had seven children. Robert married second Beulah WHITE.

CHILDREN of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES:

- 7-B2E7G1 Sandra GATES, daughter of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, was born 26 August 1948 in Surry County, N. C. She married Bud HOLDER.
- 7-B2E7G2 Emma Elizabeth "Libby" GATES, daughter of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, was born 14 February 1950 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2E7G3 Robert McCree GATES, Jr., son of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, Sr., was born 25 September 1953. He married Rosa Ann HORTON. They had one son.

CHILDREN of Robert McCree and Rosa Ann HORTON GATES, Jr.:

- 8-B2E7G3A Robert McCree GATES, III, son of Robert McCree and Rosa Ann HORTON GATES, Jr., was born 1 October 1980.
- 7-B2E7G4 George William GATES, son of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, was born 19 December 1954. He married Joan Edith BOWMAN, and they have two children.

CHILDREN of George William and Joan Edith BOWMAN GATES:

- 8-B2E7G4A George William GATES, Jr., son of George William and Joan Edith BOWMAN GATES, Sr., was born 2 February 1974 in Surry County, N. C.
- 8-B2E7G4B Mista Lee GATES, daughter of George William and Joan Edith BOWMAN GATES, Sr., was born 22 August 1977 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2E7G5 Dennis Wayne GATES, son of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, was born 25 April 1957 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2E7G6 Deborah Y. GATES, daughter of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES, was born 28 June 1959.
- 7-B2E7G7 Robin GATES, son of Robert McCree and Betty Lou DAVIS GATES.

6-B2E7H Charles William GATES, son of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 11 February 1930; he died 12 February 1930.

6-B2E7I Ruth Adeline GATES, daughter of George Washington and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES, was born 30 June 1932. Ruth and Franklin LEFTWICH were married 4 February 1949. They have four children.



CHILDREN of Franklin and Ruth Adeline GATES LEFTWICH:

- 7-B2E7I1 Brenda LEFTWICH, daughter of Franklin and Ruth Adeline GATES LEFTWICH, was born 18 November 1944. She married first Jerry SUTPHIN on 11 December 1967. Brenda's second marriage was to Gerald LINTECUM on 30 July 1980. Brenda and Jerry had two daughters.

CHILDREN of Jerry and Brenda LEFTWICH SUTPHIN:

8-B2E7I1A Cindy SUTPHIN, daughter of Jerry and Brenda LEFTWICH SUTPHIN, was born 3 May 1969.

8-B2E7I1B Pam SUTPHIN, daughter of Jerry and Brenda LEFTWICH SUTPHIN, was born 5 December 1971.

- 7-B2E7I2 Glenda LEFTWICH, daughter of Franklin and Ruth Adeline GATES LEFTWICH, was born 24 May 1951. She married Larry FLEMING on 22 September 1967. They had three children.

CHILDREN of Larry and Glenda LEFTWICH FLEMING:

8-B2E7I2A Sheila FLEMING, daughter of Larry and Glenda LEFTWICH FLEMING, was born 29 April 1968.

8-B2E7I2B Ronda FLEMING, daughter of Larry and Glenda LEFTWICH FLEMING, was born 19 June 1972.

8-B2E7I2C Jamey FLEMING, son of Larry and Glenda LEFTWICH FLEMING, was born 24 August 1978.

- 7-B2E7I3 Roger LEFTWICH, son of Franklin and Ruth GATES LEFTWICH, was born 30 January 1956. Roger and Donna HAWKS were married 14 September 1973. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Roger and Donna HAWKS LEFTWICH:

8-B2E7I3A Roger Heath LEFTWICH, son of Roger and Donna HAWKS LEFTWICH, was born 24 July 1975 in Surry County, N. C.

8-B2E7I3B Lance LEFTWICH, son of Roger and Donna HAWKS LEFTWICH, was born 11 March 1977 in Surry County, N. C.

- 7-B2E7I4 Rudy LEFTWICH, son of Franklin and Ruth GATES LEFTWICH, was born 1 March 1957. He married Rachel GOAD on 20 October 1974. They have two sons.

CHILDREN of Rudy and Rachel GOAD LEFTWICH:

8-B2E7I4A David LEFTWICH, son of Rudy and Rachel GOAD LEFTWICH, was born 1 April 1975.

8-B2E7I4B Tony LEFTWICH, son of Rudy and Rachel GOAD LEFTWICH, was born 26 February 1977.



CHILDREN of Willie and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES PACK:

6-B2E7J Arlis Clifford PACK, son of Willie and Laura Elizabeth CHILDRESS GATES PACK, was born 8 August 1937. He married Shirley NOAH on 25 October 1958. Arlis died 4 June 1980.

5-B2E8 Isaac Arthur GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 15 April 1893 in Patrick County, Va. He married Mary Ruth FLEMING, daughter of William and Betty FLEMING. They were married on 28 August 1915 in Surry County, N. C. Isaac was an employee of N. C. Granite Corporation, Mt. Airy, N. C., for a number of years. He died at Western North Carolina Sanatorium at Black Mountain on 3 November 1956. Mary Ruth was born 15 May 1899 and died 13 August 1982. They are buried at Oakdale Cemetery, Mt. Airy, N. C. Isaac and Mary Ruth had six sons.

CHILDREN of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES:

6-B2E8A Ernest Lee GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 31 August 1916. He died 13 January 1917.

6-B2E8B Elbert Edward GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 12 January 1920. He married Vada COLLINS, daughter of Strawdy and Bertie McBRIDE COLLINS. They were married 25 December 1938. Vada was born 3 July 1921. Elbert and Vada had four children.

CHILDREN of Elbert Edward and Vada COLLINS GATES:

7-B2E8B1 Elbert Edward GATES, Jr., son of Elbert Edward and Vada COLLINS GATES, Sr., was born 29 February 1940. He died the next day on 1 March 1940.

7-B2E8B2 Mary Louise GATES, daughter of Elbert Edward and Vada COLLINS GATES, Sr., was born 28 March 1941 in Surry County, N. C. She married first Bobby LEE THOMAS, and they had two children. Mary married second Donald Ray HEMMINGS; son of Ray and Vannie S. HEMMINGS. Don was born 23 April 1931. Donald and Mary have one son.

CHILDREN of Bobby Lee and Mary Louise GATES THOMAS:

8-B2E8B2A Jeffery Lee THOMAS, son of Bobby Lee and Mary Louise GATES THOMAS, was born 16 October 1958 in Surry County, N. C. He married Merry Elizabeth ALDRIDGE, daughter of Billy Roger and Delsie PACK ALDRIDGE on 26 July 1980.

8-B2E8B2B Karen THOMAS, daughter of Bobby Lee and Mary Louise GATES THOMAS, was born 30 March 1960 in Surry County, N. C. Karen married David Marion SMITH, son of Andrew Davis and Annie Laurie SMITH on 14 April 1978. David and Karen have two children.

CHILDREN of David and Karen THOMAS SMITH:

9-B2E8B2B1 David Chad SMITH, son of David and Karen Thomas SMITH, was born 19 February 1979 in Surry County, N. C.



9-B2E8B2B2 Tracy Michelle SMITH, daughter of David and Karen THOMAS SMITH, was born 28 October 1980 in Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Donald Ray and Mary Louise GATES THOMAS HEMMINGS:

8-B2E8B2B3 Steven Mark HEMMINGS, son of Donald Ray and Mary Louise GATES HEMMINGS, was born 15 January 1965 in Surry County, N. C.

7-B2E8B3 Faye Jean GATES, daughter of Elbert and Vada COLLINS GATES, was born 24 January 1944. Faye married Osler Gray SMITH on 14 May 1960. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Osler Gray and Faye Jean GATES SMITH:

8-B2E8B3A Kimberley Joannette SMITH, daughter of Osler Gray and Faye Jean GATES SMITH, was born 19 February 1964.

8-B2E8B3B Scotty Gray SMITH, son of Osler Gray and Faye Jean GATES SMITH, was born 6 May 1970.

7-B2E8B4 Betty Ann GATES, daughter of Elbert and Vada COLLINS GATES, was born 2 November 1947. Betty married Gilbert Aaron DRAUGHN, Jr., son of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON, Sr. They were married 23 May 1964 and have two children.

CHILDREN Of Gilbert Aaron and Betty Ann GATES DRAUGHON, Jr.

8-B2E8B4A Kenneth Aaron DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Betty Ann GATES DRAUGHON, Jr., was born and died 15 August 1965.

8-B2E8B4B Timothy Anthony DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Betty Ann GATES DRAUGHON, Jr., was born 14 July 1967.

6-B2E8C Haywood GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 12 August 1925. He married Frances Elizabeth LYNCH, daughter of Merlin and Delia HEATH LYNCH. They were married on 13 June 1943 in Chesterfield, S. C. Frances was born 4 September 1926 in Stokes County. They have three children.

CHILDREN of Haywood and Frances LYNCH GATES:

7-B2E8C1 Helen Louise GATES, daughter of Haywood and Frances LYNCH GATES, was born 29 October 1944 in Surry County, N. C. She married William Alfred BOWEN, son of James Andrew and Essie Pauline SAWYERS BOWEN. They were married 1 July 1972 in Surry County, N. C. William was born 28 July 1952 in Carroll County, Va. William and Helen are members at Flat Rock Pentecostal Holiness Church, Route 3, Mount Airy. They have one daughter.



CHILDREN of William Alfred and Helen Louise GATES BOWEN:

- 8-B2E8C1A Jennifer Ann BOWEN, daughter of William Alfred and Helen Louise GATES BOWEN, was born 18 September 1974 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2E8C2 Treva Marie GATES, daughter of Haywood and Frances LYNCH GATES, was born 4 August 1948.
- 7-B2E8C3 John Haywood GATES, son of Haywood and Frances LYNCH GATES, was born 3 October 1951. He married Wanda Gale EDWARDS, daughter of Marcus Woltz and Lummie Laura JONES EDWARDS. They were married 20 December 1970 in Carroll County, Va. Gale was born 31 May 1953 in Surry County, N. C. John and Gail have three children and live at Lamsburg, Va.

CHILDREN Of John Haywood and Wanda Gale EDWARDS GATES:

- 8-B2E8C3A Shane Jonathan GATES, son of John Haywood and Wanda Gale EDWARDS GATES, was born 29 April 1972 in Surry County, N. C.
- 8-B2E8C3B Daniel Brian GATES, son of John Haywood and Wanda Gale EDWARDS GATES, was born 11 January 1975 in Surry County, N. C.
- 8-B2E8C3C Nancy Gale GATES, daughter of John Haywood and Wanda Gale EDWARDS GATES, was born 27 November 1983 in Surry County, N. C.
- 6-B2E8D Jack Warren GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 21 April 1929 in Surry County, N. C. Jack married Kathryn Otelia COLLINS from Francisco, Stokes County, N. C. Kathryn was born 1 April 1931, daughter of Walter Lee and Ruth Earner COLLINS. Jack and Kathryn have 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Jack Warren and Kathryn Otelia COLLINS GATES:

- 7-B2E8D1 Rita Sue GATES, daughter of Jack Warren and Kathryn Otelia COLLINS GATES, was born 10 March 1950 in Surry County, N. C. Rita married Quinton Junior STANLEY, son of Barton Avery and Clara Etta BOWMAN STANLEY. Junior was born 25 May 1946 in Patrick County, Va. Junior and Rita have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Quinton Junior and Rita Sue GATES STANLEY:

- 8-B2E8D1A Amanda Nicole STANLEY, daughter of Quinton Junior and Rita Sue GATES STANLEY, was born 26 February 1976 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2E8D2 Lori Ann GATES, daughter of Jack Warren and Kathryn Otelia COLLINS GATES, was born 21 August 1960 in Surry County, N. C. Lori married Joseph "Joey" Garnett NEWMAN, Jr., son of Joseph Garnett and Norma McCANN NEWMAN, Sr. Joey was born 12 July 1959 in Surry County, N. C.



6-B2E8E Lester Lee GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 27 May 1932. He married Elizabeth FULK, and they had four children. Lester died 18 August 1972 and is buried at Skyline Memory Gardens - Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Lester Lee and Elizabeth FULK GATES:

7-B2E8E1 Ruth Diana GATES, daughter of Lester Lee and Elizabeth FULK GATES, was born 4 April 1952.

7-B2E8E2 Rickey Lee GATES, son of Lester Lee and Elizabeth FULK GATES, was born 29 August 1955. He married Margaret Susan FLIPPIN. and they have one son.

CHILDREN of Rickey Lee and Margaret SUSAN FLIPPIN GATES:

8-B2E8E2A Benjamin Jason GATES, son of Rickey Lee and Margaret Susan FLIPPIN GATES, was born 3 March 1974.

7-B2E8B3 Kathy Lynn GATES, daughter of Lester Lee and Elizabeth FULK GATES, was born 20 September 1959.

7-B2E8B4 Timmy Dale GATES, son of Lester Lee and Elizabeth FULK GATES, was born 12 October 1963.

6-B2E8F Bobby Junior GATES, son of Isaac Arthur and Mary Ruth FLEMING GATES, was born 28 July 1934.

5-B2E9 Alice Adline GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 24 May 1896 in Patrick County, Va. She married Prince WORRELL, son of George and Lenore DALTON WORRELL. Prince was born 31 December 1897. He lived in Carroll County, Va, close to Worrell Church when he was growing up. He went to Galax, Va., and took training to teach school. Then, Prince started teaching school at Willis Gap, Va., and stayed at the home of Charlie GATES and his second wife, Emily WORRELL GATES. There he met Alice GATES, his future wife. Emily and Prince were first cousins.

On 31 December 1915 Prince and Alice walked from "The Hollow" on Willis Gap Road to Mount Airy where they were married by Sam PACE at his home on Franklin Street. Prince and Alice stayed at Charlie and Emily's home until they moved into an old sawmill house in the mountain. There, they had a garden. According to Alice, "We didn't have to plow the land; we'd just dig into the side of the mountain and plant our corn and beans, and everything would really grow." Prince went to Red Jacket, West Virginia, and did carpentry work for a while. Later, Prince and Alice moved to Mount Airy, N. C., where Prince went to work in the furniture factory. He always kept books or worked in the shipping department. Alice ran a grocery store in "Junction Hollow" and at one time she ran a meat market. Later, Alice worked in a candy kitchen on Lebanon Street. They made candy in the kitchen and then carried it to a store on Main Street to sell it. Prince and Alice had three children; all three are still living. Prince died 21 January 1972. Alice is 88 (1984) and is the last surviving child of Charlie GATES and his first wife, Eliza Catherine BELTON.



CHILDREN of Prince and Adline GATES WORRELL:

6-B2E9A Vernon Woodrow WORRELL, son of Prince and Alice Adline GATES WORRELL, was born 25 November 1916. He married Phoebe Elizabeth GATES. They had five children.

CHILDREN of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebe Elizabeth GATES WORRELL:

7-B2E9A1 Vernon Dallas WORRELL, son of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebe Elizabeth GATES WORRELL, was born 19 October 1932. On 19 March 1958 Vernon Dallas WORRELL and Angeline REYNOLDS were married. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Vernon Dallas and Angeline REYNOLDS WORRELL:

8-B2E9A1A Scottie Joel WORRELL, son of Vernon Dallas and Angeline REYNOLDS WORRELL.

7-B2E9A2 Cecil Wilbour WORRELL, son of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebe Elizabeth GATES WORRELL, was born 18 April 1938. He married Phyllis Ann THORNBURG on 1 October 1960. They have three children.

CHILDREN of Cecil Wilbour and Phyllis Ann THORNBURG WORRELL:

8-B2E9A2A Penelope WORRELL, daughter of Cecil Wilbour and Phyllis Ann THORNBURG WORRELL.

8-B2E9A2B Leigh Ann WORRELL, daughter of Cecil Wilbour and Phyllis Ann THORNBURG WORRELL.

8-B2E9A2C Cecil Wilbourn WORRELL, Jr., son of Cecil Wilbour and Phyllis ANN THORNBURG WORRELL.

7-B2E9A3 Shelby Jean WORRELL, daughter of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebe Elizabeth GATES WORRELL, was born 29 October 1942. She married first Dwayne ANGEL in May of 1963. They had one child. Shelby Jean married second S. H. HIMMER, and they have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Dwayne and Shelby Jean WORRELL ANGEL:

8-B2E9A3A Denise A. ANGEL, daughter of Dwayne and Shelby Jean WORRELL ANGEL.

CHILDREN of S. H. and Shelby Jean WORRELL HIMMER:

8-B2E9A3B Aimee HIMMER, daughter of S. H. and Shelby Jean WORRELL HIMMER.

7-B2E9A4 Brenda Faye WORRELL, daughter of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebe Elizabeth GATES WORRELL, was born 10 April 1946. She married Thomas Paul KING on 22 December 1966. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Thomas Paul and Brenda Faye WORRELL KING:

8-B2E9A4A Thomas Paul KING, Jr., son of Thomas Paul and Brenda Faye WORRELL KING, Sr., was born 6 February 1968.



8-B2E9A4B Jody Lee KING, son of Thomas Paul and Brenda Faye WORRELL KING, Sr., was born 30 April 1969.

7-B2E9A5 Clinton WORRELL, son of Vernon Woodrow and Phoebia Elizabeth GATES WORRELL, was born 24 March 1949. Clinton married Polly Lee ASHBURN on 21 December 1968; they have one son.

CHILDREN of Clinton and Polly Lee ASHBURN WORRELL:

8-B2E9A5A Charlie WORRELL, son of Clinton and Polly Lee ASHBURN WORRELL.

6-B2E9B Nora Frances WORRELL, daughter of Prince and Alice Adline GATES WORRELL, was born 19 January 1919. She married Rev. Elliott Paul DRAUGHN, who was born 12 July 1917 and died 27 February 1979. They had 3 children.

CHILDREN of Elliott Paul and Nora Frances WORRELL DRAUGHN:

7-B2E9B1 Esther Paul DRAUGHN, daughter of Elliott Paul and Nora Frances WORRELL DRAUGHN, was born 8 May 1939. She married Bobby GRAY JOHNSON on 18 December 1954. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Bobby Gray and Esther Paul DRAUGHN JOHNSON:

8-B2E9B1A Steven Gray JOHNSON, son of Bobby Gray and Esther Paul DRAUGHN JOHNSON, was born 10 November 1955. Steve married Martha Sue DAVIS on 30 July 1977. She was born 27 July 1955. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Steven Gray and Martha Sue DAVIS JOHNSON:

9-B2E9B1A1 Jessica Leigh JOHNSON, daughter of Steven Gray and Martha Sue DAVIS JOHNSON, was born 13 July 1980.

8-B2E9B1B Sharon Kay JOHNSON, daughter of Bobby Gray and Esther Paul DRAUGHN JOHNSON, was born 19 April 1963. Sharon married Howard Peyton WILLIAMS on 26 February 1981. Howard was born 29 June 1961.

7-B2E9B2 Nora Elyet DRAUGHN, daughter of Elliott Paul and Nora Frances WORRELL DRAUGHN, was born 23 May 1959. She married Marvin Allen PARSON, Sr., on 10 June 1978.

7-B2E9B3 Andrew Elliott DRAUGHN, son of Elliott Paul and Nora Frances WORRELL DRAUGHN, was born 25 April 1961.

6-B2E9C Lillie Forrest WORRELL, daughter of Prince and Alice Adline GATES WORRELL, was born 7 July 1922. She married Gilbert Aaron DRAUGHON, son of B. E. and Clara WATSON DRAUGHON. They were married on 14 April 1943 in Lancaster, S. C. Gilbert was born 10 October 1922. Lillie and Gilbert had 4 children.



CHILDREN of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON:

- 7-B2E9C1 Gilbert Aaron DRAUGHON, Jr., son of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON, Sr., was born 11 July 1945. He married Betty GATES, daughter of Elbert and Vada COLLINS GATES, on 23 May 1964. They had 2 children. They divorced and Gilbert Aaron DRAUGHON, Jr., married second Janie GOINGS WATKINS, daughter of Boyd Grant and Vera Gladys GENTRY GOINGS, on 1 January 1976. They have one daughter. Janie also had a daughter by a previous marriage.

CHILDREN of Gilbert Aaron and Betty GATES DRAUGHON, Jr.:

- 8-B2E9C1A Kenneth Aaron DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Betty GATES DRAUGHON, Jr., was born 15 August 1965.  
8-B2E9C1B Timothy Anthony DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Betty GATES DRAUGHON, Jr., was born 14 July 1967.

CHILDREN of Gilbert Aaron and Janie GOINGS WATKINS DRAUGHON, Jr.:

- 8-B2E9C1C Shannon WATKINS, stepdaughter of Gilbert Aaron DRAUGHON, Jr., and son of Janie GOINGS WATKINS DRAUGHON by a previous marriage, was born 14 August 1968.  
8-B2E9C1D Amanda Suzanne DRAUGHON, daughter of Gilbert Aaron and Janie GOINGS DRAUGHON, Jr., was born 6 April 1978.

- 7-B2E9C2 Trent Mitchell DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON, Sr., was born 27 February 1948. He married Barbara June EDWARDS, daughter of Fred J. and Violet Rae EDWARDS on 2 September 1968. Barbara was born 25 November 1949. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Trent Mitchell and Barbara June EDWARDS DRAUGHON:

- 8-B2E9C2A Shannon Mitchell DRAUGHON, son of Trent Mitchell and Barbara June EDWARDS DRAUGHON, was born 24 February 1970.  
8-B2E9C2B Ann Michelle DRAUGHON, daughter of Trent Mitchell and Barbara June EDWARDS DRAUGHON was born 31 May 1976.  
7-B2E9C3 Ronald Dean DRAUGHON, son of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON, Sr., was born 23 June 1954. He married first Marie O'TOOLE SAUNDERS, daughter of Paul Emerson and Lydia Lena SCHWANKE O'TOOLE, on 3 February 1973. Marie had a daughter by a previous marriage who was adopted by Ronnie. Ronnie and Marie had 2 children. They divorced in 1980. Ronnie married second Bonnie Jean LOWE, daughter of Lawrence Ruby and Annie Irene MAINES LOWE, on 1 May 1981. Bonnie was born 27 October 1959. Ronnie and Bonnie have one son.



CHILDREN of Ronald Dean and Marie O'TOOLE DRAUGHON:

- 8-B2E9C3A Lalena June DRAUGHON, adopted daughter of Ronald Dean and daughter of Marie O'TOOLE SAUNDERS DRAUGHON by a previous marriage, was born 15 February 1972.
- 8-B2E9C3B Marcus Anthony DRAUGHON, son of Ronald Dean and Marie O'TOOLE SAUNDERS DRAUGHON, was born 28 November 1973.
- 8-B2E9C3C Shayla Marie DRAUGHON, daughter of Ronald Dean and Marie O'TOOLE SAUNDERS DRAUGHON, was born 27 January 1977.

CHILDREN of Ronald Dean and Bonnie Jean LOWE DRAUGHON:

- 8-B2E9C3D Kevin Dean DRAUGHON, son of Ronald Dean and Bonnie Jean LOWE DRAUGHON, was born 18 October 1983.
- 7-B2E9C4 Deborah Forrest DRAUGHON, daughter of Gilbert Aaron and Lillie Forrest WORRELL DRAUGHON, Sr., was born 15 December 1956. She married Timothy Ray DICKERSON, son of Charles Edward and Mary Virginia TAYLOR DICKERSON, on 17 September 1976. Timothy was born 13 September 1952. Timothy and Deborah had one son; they later divorced.

CHILDREN of Timothy Ray and Deborah DRAUGHON DICKERSON:

- 8-B2E9C4A Timothy Shane DICKERSON, son of Timothy Ray and Deborah Forrest DRAUGHON DICKERSON, was born 21 January 1978.
- 5-B2E10 Ellen Victoria GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 7 December 1898. She married first Ballard NESTER, son of Fielding and Mary NESTER. They were married on 18 March 1921 in Patrick County, Va. Their marriage ended in divorce before their son, Luther Charlie Edward NESTER, was born. Ellen married second George ARNDER, who had these children by a previous marriage: Johnny, Robert (married Ellen's sister Susan), Mattie (married Ellen's brother Mark), Minnie, Jettie, Ida, Lucy and Bertha. Ellen and George had 3 children--Chester, Ray and Imogene. Ray died in a car wreck at the age of 14. Ellen devoted her life to taking care of children. First she cared for her brothers and sisters after her stepmother died; then, the children of she and her husband. She also reared some of her grandchildren and cared for some of her great grandchildren. Ellen passed away on 21 March 1984.

CHILDREN of Ballard and Ellen Victoria GATES NESTER:

- 6-B2E10A Luther Charlie Edward NESTER (ARNDER), son of Ballard and Ellen Victoria GATES NESTER, married Wilma Mae DALTON, who was born in Pulaski County, Va. They had 6 children.

CHILDREN of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER):

- 7-B2E10A1 Pamela ARNDER, daughter of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER) was born 5 April 1951.
- 7-B2E10A2 Vickie Denise ARNDER, daughter of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER) was born 6 May 1957.



- 7-B2E10A3 Kenneth Wayne ARNDER, son of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER), was born 7 October 1959. He was killed 20 July 1978 in Surry County, N. C., in an accident.
- 7-B2E10A4 Michael Shane ARNDER, son of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER), was born 4 July 1962.
- 7-B2E10A5 Linda ARNDER, daughter of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER), was born 16 March 1963. He married Donald Gray ATKINSON.
- 7-B2E10A6 Sandra ARNDER, daughter of Luther Charlie Edward and Wilma Mae DALTON NESTER (ARNDER). She married ? GENTRY.

CHILDREN of George and Ellen Victoria GATES ARNDER:

- 6-B2E10B Ray William ARNDER, son of George and Ellen Victoria GATES ARNDER, was born 22 December 1924. He died on 7 September 1939 at the age of 14 in an automobile accident.
- 6-B2E10C Chester Raymond ARNDER, son of George and Ellen Victoria GATES ARNDER, was born 16 April 1928. He married first Nannie BOWMAN on 23 November 1948. They had two children. Chester's second marriage was to Mary MOSER, and they had two sons.

CHILDREN of Chester Raymond and Nannie BOWMAN ARNDER:

- 7-B2E10C1 Steve Raymond ARNDER, son of Chester Raymond and Nannie BOWMAN ARNDER, was born 16 February 1957. Steve married Janice Faye EASTER on 25 August 1974. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Steve Raymond and Janice Faye EASTER ARNDER:

- 8-B2E10C1A Cynthia Michelle ARNDER, daughter of Steve Raymond and Janice Faye EASTER ARNDER, was born 17 November 1979.
- 7-B2E10C2 Bonnie Lee ARNDER, daughter of Chester Raymond and Nannie BOWMAN, ARNDER, was born 28 February 1950.

CHILDREN of Chester Raymond and Mary MOSER ARNDER:

- 7-B2E10C3 Gary ARNDER, son of Chester Raymond and Mary MOSER ARNDER, was born 19 April 1964.
- 7-B2E10C4 Gregory Chester ARNDER, son of Chester Raymond and Mary MOSER ARNDER, was born 5 August 1972.
- 6-B2E10D Imogene Mae ARNDER, daughter of George and Ellen Victoria GATES ARNDER, was born 21 March 1932. She married Lonnie Lee ROBERTSON, son of John ROBERTSON, on 16 August 1947. Imogene died 19 September 1970 and is buried in the HARRELL-ROBERTSON CEMETERY. Imogene and Lonnie had five children.



CHILDREN of Lonnie Lee and Imogene Mae ARNDER ROBERTSON:

- 7-B2E10D1 Ray Lee ROBERTSON, son of Lonnie Lee and Imogene Mae ARNDER ROBERTSON, was born 25 August 1948.
- 7-B2E10D2 Brenda Kay ROBERTSON, daughter of Lonnie Lee and Imogene Mae ARNDER ROBERTSON, was born 29 March 1951.
- 7-B2E10D3 Barbara Ann ROBERTSON, daughter of Lonnie Lee and Imogene ARNDER ROBERTSON, was born 21 June 1955.
- 7-B2E10D4 Linda D. ROBERTSON, daughter of Lonnie Lee and Imogene Mae ARNDER ROBERTSON, was born 7 March 1958.
- 7-B2E10D5 Dennis ROBERTSON, son of Lonnie Lee and Imogene Mae ARNDER ROBERTSON.
- 5-B2E11 Mark GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born 26 March 1902. He married Mattie Mae ARNDER, daughter of George ARNDER and his first wife. Mark died 31 July 1978 and is buried in the Smith Family Cemetery in Surry County, N. C. Mark was a farmer. Mark and Mattie did not have any children.
- 5-B2E12 Mary GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Eliza Catherine BELTON GATES, was born and died in 1903 or 1904. She is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of Charles Solomon GATES and Mary PHILIPS:

- 5-B2E13 Maggie Mae PHILIPS, daughter of Charles Solomon GATES and Mary PHILIPS, married Laborn PUGH. They had eleven children, which are listed as follows:

CHILDREN of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH:

- 6-B2E13A John D. PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, married Tinie SCOTT.
- 6-B2E13B Dewey F. PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH.
- 6-B2E13C Mabel PUGH, daughter of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH.
- 6-B2E13D Edward PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH.
- 6-B2E13E Margret PUGH, daughter of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, married first Ed BATTEN, and they had a son. Margret remarried and had two sons.

CHILDREN of Ed and Margret PUGH BATTEN:

- 7-B2E13E1 Charles Bradley BATTEN, son of Ed and Margret PUGH BATTEN.
- 6-B2E13F Harry PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH. He did not have any children.
- 6-B2E13G Alma PUGH, daughter of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, married Bentley SMITH. They had two daughters.



CHILDREN of Bentley and Alma PUGH SMITH:

7-B2E13G1 Louise SMITH, daughter of Bentley and Alma PUGH SMITH, married James AYERS. They had three children.

CHILDREN of James and Louise SMITH AYERS:

8-B2E13G1A Beverly AYERS, daughter of James and Louise SMITH AYERS, married first Michael WATSON. They had one son. Beverly married second Garry GENTRY, and they had one son.

CHILDREN OF Michael and Beverly AYERS WATSON:

9-B2E13G1A1 Shane WATSON, son of Michael and Beverly AYERS WATSON.

CHILDREN of Garry and Beverly AYERS GENTRY:

9-B2E13G1A2 Brandon GENTRY, son of Garry and Beverly AYERS GENTRY.

8-B2E13G1B Donna AYERS, daughter of James and Louise SMITH AYERS, married Jeff KIGER.

8-B2E13G1C Shannon AYERS, daughter of James and Louise SMITH AYERS. She is 14 years old (1984).

7-B2E13G2 Brenda SMITH, daughter of Bentley and Alma PUGH SMITH, married Garland GLASCOE. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Garland and Brenda SMITH GLASCOE:

8-B2E13G2A Dawn GLASCOE, daughter of Garland and Brenda SMITH GLASCOE.

6-B2E13H Robert C. PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, married first Della STYERS. They had one son. Robert married second Blanch COON, and they had three children.

CHILDREN of Robert C. and Della STYERS PUGH:

7-B2E13H1 Cecil PUGH, son of Robert C. and Della STYERS PUGH.

CHILDREN OF Robert C. and Blanch COON PUGH:

7-B2E13H2 Benny PUGH, son of Robert C. and Blanch COON PUGH.

7-B2E13H3 Harold PUGH, son of Robert C. and Blanch COON PUGH.

7-B2E13H4 Donald PUGH, son of Robert C. and Blanch COON PUGH.

6-B2E13I Arthur PUGH, son of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, MARRIED Bertie BOYD. They did not have any children.

6-B2E13J Annie E. PUGH, daughter of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS married Tommy CAUDLE. They had two children.



CHILDREN of Tommy and ANNIE E. PUGH CAUDLE:

7-B2E13J1 Erlene CAUDLE, daughter of Tommy and Annie E. PUGH CAUDLE, married Dillard HOOKER. They had two children.

CHILDREN Of Dillard and Erlene CAUDLE HOOKER:

8-B2E13J1A Bonnie HOOKER, daughter of Dillard and Erlene CAUDLE HOOKER.

8-B2E13J1B Ann HOOKER, daughter of Dillard and Erlene CAUDLE HOOKER.

7-B2E13J2 Jimmy CAUDLE, son of Tommy and Annie E. PUGH CAUDLE, married Hazel NELSON. They had three children.

CHILDREN of Jimmy and Hazel NELSON CAUDLE:

8-B2E13J2A Robert CAUDLE, son of Jimmy and Hazel NELSON CAUDLE.

8-B2E13J2B Darrell CAUDLE, son of Jimmy and Hazel NELSON CAUDLE.

8-B2E13J2C Vicky CAUDLE, daughter of Jimmy and Hazel NELSON CAUDLE.

6-B2E13K Barbara PUGH, daughter of Laborn and Maggie Mae PHILIPS PUGH, married Marvin BOVENDER. They had four children.

CHILDREN of Marvin and Barbara PUGH BOVENDER:

7-B2E13K1 William Charles BOVENDER, son of Marvin and Barbara PUGH BOVENDER, married Elizabeth STANLEY. They had 3 children.

CHILDREN Of William Charles and Elizabeth STANLEY BOVENDER:

8-B2E13K1A Sandra BOVENDER, daughter of William Charles and Elizabeth STANLEY BOVENDER.

8-B2E13K1B David BOVENDER, son of William Charles and Elizabeth STANLEY BOVENDER.

8-B2E13K1C Vicky BOVENDER, daughter of William Charles and Elizabeth STANLEY BOVENDER.

7-B2E13K2 Betty Lou BOVENDER, daughter of Marvin and Barbara PUGH BOVENDER, married first June LOGAN. They had 5 children. Betty Lou married second Bruce MATHIS, and they had 2 children.

CHILDREN of June and Betty Lou BOVENDER LOGAN:

8-B2E13K2A Nancy LOGAN, daughter of June and Betty Lou BOVENDER LOGAN.

8-B2E13K2B Terry LOGAN, son of June and Betty Lou BOVENDER LOGAN.

8-B2E13K2C Wayne LOGAN, son of June and Betty BOVENDER LOGAN.

8-B2E13K2D Cindy LOGAN, daughter of June and Betty Lou BOVENDER LOGAN.

8-B2E13K2E Tammy LOGAN, daughter of June and Betty Lou BOVENDER LOGAN.



CHILDREN of Bruce and Betty Lou BOVENDER MATHIS:

- 8-B2E13K2F Christy MATHIS, daughter of Bruce and Betty Lou BOVENDER MATHIS.
- 8-B2E13K2G Barbara MATHIS, daughter of Bruce and Betty Lou BOVENDER MATHIS.
- 7-B2E13K3 Mildred BOVENDER, daughter of Marvin and Barbara PUGH BOVENDER, married Delmo TUTTLE. They had 3 children.

CHILDREN of Delmo and Mildred BOVENDER TUTTLE:

- 8-B2E13K3A Mike TUTTLE, son of Delmo and Mildred BOVENDER TUTTLE.
- 8-B2E13K3B Robin TUTTLE, son of Delmo and Mildred BOVENDER TUTTLE.
- 8-B2E13K3C Curtis TUTTLE, son of Delmo and Mildred BOVENDER TUTTLE.
- 7-B2E13K4 Jerry BOVENDER, son of Marvin and Barbara PUGH BOVENDER.

CHILDREN Of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES:

- 5-B2E14 Lacy Huey GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born 19 April 1906. He died the next day--20 April 1906-- and is buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.
- 5-B2E15 Tressie Minnie Lee GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born 4 July 1907. She married first Andrew MYERS. Tressie and Andrew adopted a son, Raymond Gene MYERS. After Andrew died, Tressie married Wesley O. BEAMON. Tressie worked at R. J. Reynolds, Winston-Salem, N. C. Tressie and Wesley live in Winston-Salem.

CHILDREN of Andrew and Tressie Minnie Lee GATES MYERS:

- 6-B2E15A Raymond Gene MYERS, adopted son of Andrew and Tressie Minnie Lee GATES MYERS, was born 7 July 1939. He married first Dawn DARNELL, and they had a daughter. Gene's second marriage was to Kathy HIATT, daughter of David E. and Lessie P. HIATT, Jr. They were married 22 October 1978 in Davidson County, N. C. Kathy was born 2 October 1956. They have two sons.

CHILDREN of Raymond Gene and Dawn DARNELL MYERS:

- 7-B2E15A1 Stephanie Denise MYERS, daughter of Raymond Gene and Dawn DARNELL MYERS, was born 6 September 1968.

CHILDREN of Raymond Gene and Kathy HIATT MYERS:

- 7-B2E15A2 Steven Andrew MYERS, son of Raymond Gene and Kathy HIATT MYERS, was born 9 January 1981.
- 7-B2E15A3 Michael MYERS, son of Raymond Gene and Kathy HIATT MYERS, was born 19 February 1983.



5-B2E16 Clisba Silas GATES, twin son of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES and twin brother of Susan Jathina GATES, was born 17 July 1910. Clisba was married on 25 January 1936 in Grayson County, Va., to Lillian Iowa EASTER, daughter of Henry Washington and Minnie Lee TOLBERT EASTER. They lived in Surry County, N. C., until their second child, Lacy, was born. Then they bought land in Cana, Va., County of Carroll. Clisba lives there today. They are the parents of three sons and a daughter.

Clisba served in the U. S. Army during World War II from 1 April 1944 to 7 December 1945. He was in the military police and guarded German prisoners. While in training, he had two heat strokes. Clisba studied radio and television repair while in the service and ran a repair shop as a sideline to his farming. He has also run several fruit markets where he sold produce and fruit that he raised on the farm.

Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES divorced Clisba in the early 1960's. She later married on 13 September 1969 in Surry County, N. C.-- Mahlen Hassell CHRISTIAN, son of Mahlen Harlow and Ola LAWSON CHRISTIAN. They live on North Franklin Road, Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES:

6-B2E16A Alvin Author GATES, son of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES, was born 14 September 1936. He entered the U. S. Army at the age of 17 and served for around 7 years. He married Janice RICHEY, daughter of Paul and Catherine RICHEY of Central City, Ky., on 20 August 1960. Alvin and Janice have three children. Alvin was ordained a Baptist minister on 30 December 1973 and is pastor of a Missionary Baptist Church in Crab Orchard, Tenn.

CHILDREN of Alvin Author and Janice RICHEY GATES:

7-B2E16A1 Paul Allen GATES, son of Alvin Author and Janice RICHEY GATES, was born 10 July 1961 in Central City, Ky.  
7-B2E16A2 Kimberly Ann GATES, daughter of Alvin Author and Janice RICHEY GATES, was born 10 July 1962 in Central City, Ky.  
7-B2E16A3 Tammy Lea GATES, daughter of Alvin Author and Janice RICHEY GATES, was born 16 December 1963 in Central City, Ky.

6-B2E16B Huey Lacy GATES, son of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES, was born 1 January 1938. He and Catherine MANCIL, daughter of Tim and Estell MANCIL, were married on 17 December 1957 in Ft. Pierce, Fla. They have 4 children. Lacy served in the National Guard for a few years. He joined the church at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church and later moved his membership to Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church in the Flat Rock area, Surry County, N. C. Lacy was ordained an Elder at Korner's Grove where he is the assistant pastor. He also serves as pastor of Ridgeway Primitive Baptist Church, Ridgeway, Va. Lacy lives on the homeplace in Cana, Va.



CHILDREN of Huey Lacy and Catherine MANCIL GATES:

- 7-B2E16B1 Dale Huey GATES, son of Huey Lacy and Catherine MANCIL GATES, was born 15 December 1958. He married Maureen BRYANT, who was born 31 March 1960. They were married by Elder Lacy GATES in March 1979 in Surry County, N. C. Dale and Maureen have one son.

CHILDREN of Dale Huey and Maureen BRYANT GATES:

- 8-B2E16B1A Rocky Dale GATES, son of Dale Huey and Maureen BRYANT GATES, was born 10 September 1980.
- 7-B2E16B2 Annette Iowa GATES, daughter of Huey Lacy and Catherine MANCIL GATES, was born 23 October 1960. Annette and Michael "Russ" SMITH were married in September of 1980. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Michael and Annette Iowa GATES SMITH:

- 8-B2E16B2A Michael Lacy SMITH, son of Michael and Annette Iowa GATES SMITH, was born 19 October 1981 in Greenville, Tenn.
- 7-B2E16B3 Patsy Estell GATES, daughter of Huey Lacy and Catherine MANCIL GATES, was born 2 August 1965.
- 7-B2E16B4 Dan Steven GATES, son of Huey Lacy and Catherine MANCIL GATES, was born 7 September 1971.
- 6-B2E16C Emily Verlea GATES, daughter of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES, was born 28 September 1939. She joined St. Paul Church of the Brethren on 12 April 1959. She married in York, S. C., Eli Lee "Lawrence" EASTER, son of Jabe and Ada JONES EASTER. They have two children. Verlea and Lawrence bought her grandfather Henry EASTER'S home-place from Alvin and Charles GATES in 1963. They have an orchard. Verlea works at a rest home in Mount Airy, N. C. Lawrence drives a tractor trailer for Pilot Freight, Inc.

CHILDREN of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER:

- 7-B2E16C1 Jerry Jacob EASTER, son of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER, was born 25 March 1964. He married Sandra McMILLIAN, daughter of Leonard and Mildred BRANSON McMILLIAN. Sandra was born 25 December 1965. They have one daughter.
- CHILDREN of Jerry Jacob and Sandra McMILLIAN EASTER:
- 8-B2E16C1A Jill Annette EASTER, daughter of Jerry Jacob and Sandra McMILLIAN EASTER, was born 22 November 1983.
- 7-B2E16C2 Debbie Sue EASTER, daughter of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER, was born 12 December 1966.
- 6-B2E16D Charles Silas EASTER, son of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES, was born 21 November 1942. He took his basic training for the army in November 1964; he was released from the service in March 1965 to take care of his mother who had been in an automobile accident and is paralyzed as a result.



On 16 March 1966 Charles and Peggy Jean BUTCHER, daughter of Edd and Opal CROUSE BUTCHER, were married. They have one son. Charles is a tractor trailer driver for McLean Trucking Co. Charles and his family live on the homeplace where they have built a split level house.

CHIDLREN of Charles Silas and Peggy JEAN BUTCHER GATES:

7-B2E16D1 Michael Charles GATES, son of Charles Silas and Peggy Jean BUTCHER GATES, was born 21 July 1967.

5-B2E17 Susan Jathina GATES, twin daughter of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES and twin sister of Clisba SILAS GATES, was born 17 July 1910. She married first Robert Edgar ARNDER, son of George ARNDER. They were married 13 November 1927 in Surry County, N. C. Robert and Susan became the parents of 4 children. Robert died of a heart attack on 6 June 1969 and is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery. Later Susan married Robert OWENS of Pinnacle, N. C.

Susan worked in the mills in Mount Airy, N.C., until she retired. Susan and Robert ARNDER lived in the Buck Shoals section of Surry County, N. C., until he died. After Robert's death, Susan sold the land they lived on and moved to Flat Rock where she bought a house and large lot. After she married Robert OWENS, Susan sold her place at Flat Rock and moved to Pinnacle.

CHILDREN of Robert and Susan Jathina GATES ARNDER:

6-B2E17A Emily Adaline ARNDER, daughter of Robert and Susan Jathina GATES ARNDER, was born 22 August 1928. She married first Willie Warren HARRISON on 12 August 1945. Willie was born 14 August 1924 and died in October of 1950. Willie and Emily had two children. Emily married second Earl Thomas MASSEY, son of Joseph Albert and Mattie STANFORD MASSEY. Earl was born 6 January 1929 in Alamance County, N. C. Earl and Emily reside at Pleasant Garden, N. C.

CHILDREN of Willie Warren and Emily Adaline ARNDER HARRISON:

7-B2E17A1 Carol Jean HARRISON, daughter of Willie Warren and Emily Adaline ARNDER HARRISON, was born 30 October 1946 in Surry County, N. C. She married Richard Delwin MADISON on 5 September 1976 in Forsyth County, N. C.

7-B2E17A2 Warren Gray HARRISON, son of Willie Warren and Emily Adaline ARNDER HARRISON, was born 16 October 1947 in Surry County, N. C. He married Marlene STEVENS on 29 June 1968 in Davidson County, N. C. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Warren Gray and Marlene STEVENS HARRISON:

8-B2E17A2A Richard Gray HARRISON, son of Warren Gray and Marlene STEVENS HARRISON, was born 5 November 1971.

6-B2E17B Edgar Franklin ARNDER, son of Robert and Susan Jathina GATES ARNDER, was born 21 December 1930. Edgar married Etta Joyce BECK on 9 December 1950 in Surry County, N. C. Edgar and Etta had two children. Edgar passed away 26 May 1965.



CHILDREN of Edgar Franklin and Etta Joyce BECK ARNDER:

7-B2E17B1 Deborah Pauline ARNDER, daughter of Edgar Franklin and Etta Joyce BECK ARNDER, was born 28 November 1950 in Surry County, N. C. She married Joe WILLARD and they have one son.

CHILDREN of Joe and Deborah Pauline ARNDER WILLARD:

8-B2E17B1A Joe WILLARD, Jr., son of Joe and Deborah Pauline ARNDER WILLARD.

7-B2E17B2 David Edison ARNDER, son of Edgar Franklin and Etta Joyce BECK ARNDER, was born 28 October 1953. David and Lisa Ann PARKER were married on 16 September 1976. They have one son.

CHILDREN of David Edison and Lisa ANN PARKER ARNDER:

8-B2E17B2A Travis Lee ARNDER, son of David Edison and Lisa Ann PARKER ARNDER, was born 30 July 1977.

6-B2E17C Coy Eugene ARNDER, son of Robert and Susan Jathina GATES ARNDER, was born 25 April 1934. He married first Virginia MOORE; they had 3 children. Coy and Virginia divorced, and Coy married second Judith WILSON, who was born 8 February 1941. Coy and Judith have one daughter and live in Winston-Salem, N. C.

CHILDREN of Coy Eugene and Virginia MOORE ARNDER:

7-B2E17C1 Theresa ARNDER, daughter of Coy Eugene and Virginia MOORE ARNDER.

7-B2E17C2 Rodney ARNDER, son of Coy Eugene and Virginia MOORE ARNDER.

7-B2E17C3 Robert ARNDER, son of Coy Eugene and Virginia MOORE ARNDER.

CHILDREN of Coy Eugene and Judith WILSON ARNDER:

7-B2E17C4 Cheryl Jean ARNDER, daughter of Coy Eugene and Judith WILSON ARNDER, was born 9 October 1967.

6-B2E17D Alfred Joseph ARNDER, son of Robert and Susan Jathina GATES ARNDER, was born 23 March 1943 in Surry County, N. C. Alfred and Hilda Mae LOWE were married 7 December 1962. Hilda was born 2 July 1943. Alfred is a telephone repairman. Alfred and Hilda have three children.

CHILDREN of Alfred Joseph and Hilda Mae LOWE ARNDER:

7-B2E17D1 Alfred Joseph ARNDER, Jr., son of Alfred Joseph and Hilda Mae LOWE ARNDER, Sr., was born 22 October 1963. He married Vickie Lynn ADAMS on 14 August 1982 in Surry County, N. C.

7-B2E17D2 Michael ARNDER, son of Alfred Joseph and Hilda Mae LOWE ARNDER, Sr., was born 1 January 1969.

7-B2E17D3 Gina Renae ARNDER, daughter of Alfred Joseph and Hilda Mae LOWE ARNDER, Sr., was born 9 February 1973.



5-B2E18 Alfred Joseph "Alf" GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born 1 March 1913. Alf served in the U. S. Army during World War II. He entered the service in April of 1942; Alf took his basic training at Camp Lee, Va. and QM Motor Base, Atlanta, Ga. Alf married Mary SEIVERT. They have lived in Terre Haute, Ind.; Charlotte, N. C. and now live in Mount Airy, N. C.

OVERSEAS - Pvt. Alfred J. Gates, son of the late C. S. Gates of Mount Airy, has notified his family of his safe arrival in the Middle East. Pvt. Gates is attached to the Quartermaster Corps and received his basic training at Camp Lee, Va., and QM Motor Base, Atlanta, Ga. He entered the service in April 1942.

(NEWS ITEM from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Dec. 11, 1942)

5-B2E19 Giulia Arabell GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born 28 February 1915. She married Lee PENNIX; Giulia and Lee lived on Davis Street, Mount Airy, N. C. She worked in the mills in Mount Airy. Giulia died of lung cancer on 27 May 1974 and is buried in Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

5-B2E20 Vallie Octola GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born 22 December 1916. She married Avery PORTER, who passed away on 1 June 1983. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN of Avery and Vallie Octola GATES PORTER:

6-B2E20A Carl Melvin Porter, son of Avery and Vallie Octola GATES PORTER, was born 10 August 1936 in Forsyth County, N. C. He married first Juanita GANT. His second marriage was to Margaret TERRY, and they had 3 children. Carl married third Gail LUPER.

CHILDREN of Carl Melvin and Margaret TERRY PORTER:

7-B2E20A1 Steve Allen PORTER, son of Carl Melvin and Margaret TERRY PORTER, married Dianne CHOWINARD. They had 4 children.

CHILDREN Of Steve Allen and Dianne CHOWINARD PORTER:

8-B2E20A1A Scott PORTER, son of Steve Allen and Dianne CHOWINARD PORTER.

8-B2E20A1B Melissa PORTER, daughter of Steve Allen and Dianne CHOWINARD PORTER.

8-B2E20A1C Kimberly PORTER, daughter of Steve Allen and Dianne CHOWINARD PORTER.

8-B2E20A1D Michael Carl PORTER, son of Steve Allen and Dianne CHOWINARD PORTER.

7-B2E20A2 Helen Carlene PORTER, daughter of Carl Melvin and Margaret TERRY PORTER, was born 16 July 1958. Helen married Robert Wayne GRIMES, son of Robert Daniel and Juanita Doris WRENN GRIMES. They were married 14 May 1977 in Forsyth County, N. C. Robert was born 4 January 1958 in Forsyth County, N. C. They have one daughter.



CHILDREN of Robert Wayne and Helen Carlene PORTER GRIMES;

- 8-B2E20A2A Courtney Dawn GRIMES, daughter of Robert Wayne and Helen Carlene PORTER GRIMES, was born 15 April 1981.
- 7-B2E20A3 Thurman Andrew PORTER, son of Carl Melvin and Margaret TERRY PORTER, was born 25 April 1961.
- 6-B2E20B Daisy Wilma PORTER, daughter of Avery and Vallie Octola GATES PORTER, was born 10 July 1938 in Forsyth County, N. C. She married Thomas Lewis EMORY, who was born 15 June 1936 in Newman, Ga. They had 3 children. Daisy died 20 September 1981.

CHILDREN of Thomas Lewis and Daisy Wilma PORTER EMORY:

- 7-B2E20B1 Thomas Lewis EMORY, Jr., son of Thomas Lewis and Daisy Wilma PORTER EMORY, Sr., was born 30 June 1957.
- 7-B2E20B2 Mark Allen EMORY, son of Thomas Lewis and Daisy Wilma PORTER EMORY, Sr., was born 13 June 1958. Mark married first Ruth Ann LOWDERMILK. He married second Cheryl Ann TAYLOR.
- 7-B2E20B3 Curtis Shayne EMORY, son of Thomas Lewis and Daisy Wilma PORTER EMORY, Sr., was born 6 November 1961.
- 6-B2E20C Earl Clayton PORTER, son of Avery and Vallie Octola GATES PORTER, was born 3 July 1939 in Forsyth County, N. C. Earl married Martha Faye BEDFORD, who was born 23 August 1941. Earl and Martha have two sons.

CHILDREN of Earl Clayton and Martha Faye BEDFORD PORTER:

- 7-B2E20C1 Clayton Avery PORTER, son of Earl Clayton and Martha Faye BEDFORD PORTER.
- 7-B2E20C2 Jeffery Martin PORTER, son of Earl Clayton and Martha Faye BEDFORD PORTER, was born 23 August 1965. He married Janie BYRD, who was born 8 January 1968. They were married 20 May 1983.
- 6-B2E20D John Philip PORTER, son of Avery and Vallie Octola GATES PORTER, was born 18 April 1941. He married first Martha ROBBINSON, and they had one son. He married second Sherry CHASTAIN, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of John Philip and Martha ROBBINSON PORTER:

- 7-B2E20D1 Glenn PORTER, son of John Philip and Martha ROBBINSON PORTER, was born 11 February 1962.

CHILDREN of John Philip and Sherry CHASTAIN PORTER:

- 7-B2E20D2 John Philip PORTER, Jr., son of John Philip and Sherry CHASTAIN PORTER.
- 7-B2E20D3 Michael Chastain PORTER, son of John Philip and Sherry CHASTAIN PORTER.
- 7-B2E20D4 Rhonda Michelle PORTER, daughter of John Philip and Sherry CHASTAIN PORTER.
- 5-B2E21 Marvin Odon GATES, son of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES, was born and died 6 February 1919. He is buried in the Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Patrick County, Va. Marvin Odon's mother died 3 days later on 9 February 1919.



CHILDREN of Charles Solomon and Bertha UTT GATES:

5-B2E22 Verlie Nellie GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Bertha UTT GATES, was born 17 April 1920 in Surry County, N. C. Verlie and William "Bill" HEAD were married on 23 August 1946. Bill was born 18 October 1919, son of Luther and Frances TUTTLE HEAD. Verlie works at Lynne Hosiery Mill, Mount Airy, N. C. Verlie and Bill have one daughter; they live in Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of William and Verlie Nellie GATES HEAD:

6-B2E22A Judith Faye HEAD, daughter of William and Verlie Nellie GATES HEAD, was born 25 August 1947 in Surry County, N. C. She married Elliott Earl SELLERS on 13 June 1965 in Surry County, N. C. Earl, the son of Joseph Alton and Sadie Rae LEWIS SELLERS, was born 16 June 1943 in Wilmington, N. C. Judith is a registered nurse. Judith and Earl have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Elliott Earl and Judith Faye HEAD SELLERS:

7-B2E22A1 Debra Lanae SELLERS, daughter of Elliott Earl and Judith Faye HEAD SELLERS, was born 20 March 1966 in Rock Hill, York County, S. C.

7-B2E22A2 Brian Elliott SELLERS, son of Elliott Earl and Judith Faye HEAD SELLERS, was born 19 February 1976 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2E23 Clara Elizabeth GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Bertha UTT GATES, was born 27 August 1921. Clara married James Lloyd CRUISE, son of Wiley and Minnie MARTIN CRUISE. They were married 2 March 1939. Lloyd was killed in World War II in Lorraine, France, on 8 November 1944. Clara and Lloyd had three sons. Clara married second Kermit Hampton YOUNGER on 5 December 1952. Kermit is the son of Harrison and Myrtle EAST YOUNGER. Clara and Kermit live in the Red Brush section of Surry County, N. C. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of James Lloyd and Clara Elizabeth GATES CRUISE:

6-B2E23A James Wade CRUISE, son of James Lloyd and Clara Elizabeth GATES CRUISE, was born 9 December 1939 in Surry County, N. C. He married Ann KEY, daughter of Davis and Mamie McHONE KEY, on 29 October 1960. Ann was born 24 October 1942 in Surry County, N. C. They have three children.

CHILDREN of James Wade and Ann KEY CRUISE:

7-B2E23A1 Darla Ann CRUISE, daughter of James Wade and Ann KEY CRUISE, was born 24 January 1962.

7-B2E23A2 Melinda Gail CRUISE, daughter of James Wade and Ann KEY CRUISE, was born 26 February 1964.

7-B2E23A3 Darren Wade CRUISE, son of James Wade and Ann KEY CRUISE, was born 4 January 1970.

6-B2E23B Charles Wiley CRUISE, son of James Lloyd and Clara Elizabeth GATES CRUISE, was born 28 November 1941 in Surry County, N. C. Charles and Barbara Ann SIMMONS were married 25 September 1960. Barbara, the daughter of Dewey and Hulda NICHOLS SIMMONS, was born



on 6 March 1942. Charles and Barbara had two children. Charles and Barbara were divorced in 1983.

CHILDREN of Charles Wiley and Barbara Ann SIMMONS CRUISE:

7-B2E23B1 Charles Hampton CRUISE, son of Charles Wiley and Barbara Ann SIMMONS CRUISE, was born 11 May 1961.

7-B2E23B2 Susan Elizabeth CRUISE, daughter of Charles Wiley and Barbara Ann SIMMONS CRUISE, was born 21 January 1965.

6-B2E23C Roger Williams CRUISE, son of James Lloyd and Clara Elizabeth GATES CRUISE, was born 14 July 1943 in Surry County, N. C. He died at the age of 3 weeks and 2 days on 6 August 1943.

CHILDREN of Kermit Hampton and Clara Elizabeth GATES YOUNGER:

6-B2E23D Sharon Kay YOUNGER, daughter of Kermit Hampton and Clara Elizabeth GATES YOUNGER, was born 23 April 1956 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2E24 Alma Virginia GATES, daughter of Charles Solomon and Bertha UTT GATES, was born 23 February 1924. She lived less than a month, departing this life on 16 March 1924.

CHARLES S. GATES

Charles S. Gates, of Worth street this city, died Saturday afternoon aged 83 years. Mr. Gates was married three times first to Eliza Belton and after her death to Emily Worrell and third to Bertha Utt, who died last October.

Five sons Clisba, Alfred, Willie, Mark and Isaac Gates and eight daughters Mrs. Prince Worrell, Mrs. Robert Arnder, Mrs. George Arnder, Mrs. Lloyd Crews, Miss Gulla Gates and Miss Verlie Gates, all of this place, and Mrs. Andrew Myers and Mrs. Avery Porter, of Winston-Salem, survive, together with 37 grandchildren, one brother Tyler Gates and one sister Mrs. Wash Noonkester, of Ararat.

The funeral was held from Kerners Grove Church Monday at 2 P. M. by Elders Walter Beasley and Noel Gilbert, with burial in the church graveyard.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - December 1941)

MRS. CHARLES GATES

Mrs. Bertha Utt Gates, wife of Charles Gates, died Monday aged 53 years. She was a native of Virginia but has resided in this state for the past twenty years. Her husband, two daughters Mrs. Floyd Crews and Miss Verlie Gates, four stepsons, and six stepdaughters, one brother Alfred Utt and one sister Mrs. Obie Whitaker survive. The funeral was held from the Kerners Grove Church Wednesday with Rev. Walter Beasley in charge of the services.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - October 1941)

Mrs. Ellen Arnder

The funeral services for Mrs. Ellen Victoria Gates Arnder, 85, of 524 Hadley St., Mount Airy, were held at 3:30 p.m. Friday at Moody Funeral Home Chapel. Conducting the rites were the Rev. Deward Scott and the Rev. Joe Crews. She died the preceding Wednesday night at Northern Surry Hospital in Mount Airy.

A native of Patrick County, Va., she was the daughter of Charlie and Eliza Belton Gates. She was of the Baptist faith.

Surviving are a daughter, Mrs. Imogene Robertson of Mount Airy; 2 sons, Luther and Chester Arnder, both of Mount Airy; 17 grandchildren; several great-grandchildren; 4 stepdaughters, Mrs. Mattie Gates, and Mrs. Jettie Chappell, both of Mount Airy; Mrs. Ida Bowman of Lowgap and Mrs. Lucy Goad of Patrick Springs, Va.; several stepgrandchildren and stepgreat-grandchildren; a sister, Mrs. Alice Worrell of Mount Airy; 2 half-brothers, Alfred Gates of Mount Airy and Clisba Gates of Cana, Va.; 5 half-sisters, Mrs. Tressie Bingman and Mrs. Octola Porter, both of Winston-Salem, Mrs. Susie Owens of Pinnacle, Mrs. Verlie Head and Mrs. Clara Younger, both of Mount Airy.

Interment was held in the Smith Family Cemetery.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY TIMES - March 29, 1984)





CHARLES GATES FAMILY (Back row standing - L to R) Tressie, Mark, Alice & Ellen;  
 (Front row seated & standing - L to R) Charles holding Alfred, Clisba, Emily  
 holding Giulia, Susan and George W. Gates

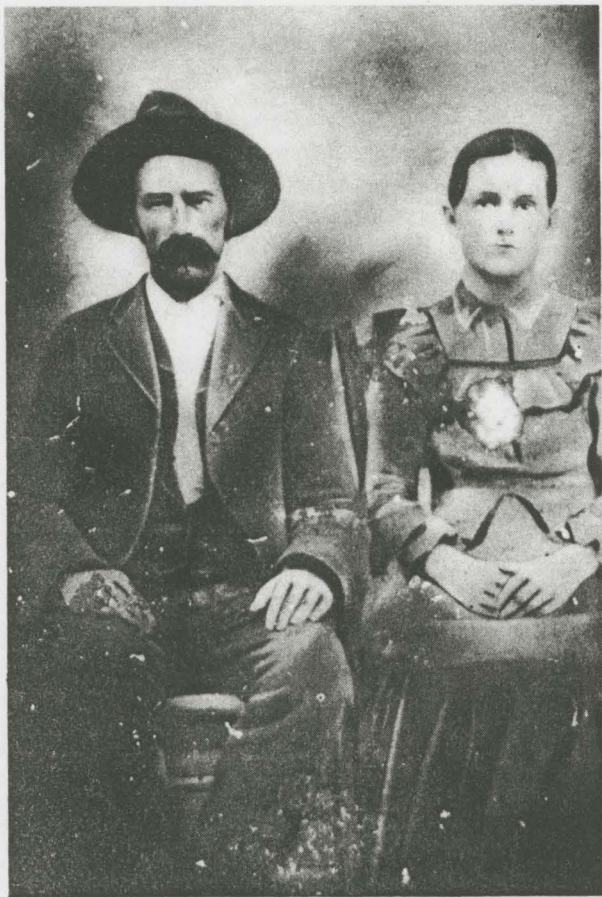


FIVE GENERATIONS (Standing - L to R) Frances  
 Worrell Draughn (2nd gen.) & Esther Draughn  
 Johnson (3rd gen.); (Seated - L to R) Alice  
 Gates Worrell (1st gen.), Steven Gray Johnson  
 (4th gen.) & Jessica Lee Johnson (5th gen.)



(Standing - L to R) Frances Worrell Draughn  
 and daughters--Nora Elyet Draughn Parson  
 and Esther Draughn Johnson. (In front)  
 son, Andrew Draughn





Charles S. Gates and first wife,  
Eliza Belton Gates



Charles S. Gates and third wife,  
Bertha Utt Gates, with grandchildren--  
Alvin, Lacy and Emily Verlea Gates



(L to R) Lizzie Gates Pack (widow of George W. Gates), Nancy  
"Nannie" Jones Berrier, and Will Gates



4-B2F Louisa Virginia GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born 25 March 1861 in Patrick County, Va. In the late 1870's, Louisa met her future husband, John Jefferson JONES, at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church in Carroll County, Va. Her father was a Primitive Baptist preacher at Flower Gap. Louisa and John were married in Patrick County, Va., at the residence of her father, Elder William B. GATES, on 1 May 1879. The ceremony was performed by her father.

John Jefferson JONES was born 12 November 1856 in Carroll County, Va., the son of Susan BALL and Levi F. JONES. Levi was a Private in Co. E, 29th Virginia Infantry for the Confederate States Army. He was mustered into the army on 24 March 1863 by Capt. McMILLION at Petersburg, Va., for a period of 3 years. He served a little over two years in the company until the end of the war. Levi applied for and received a Civil War pension from the State of Virginia in 1900.

John and Louisa made their home in Carroll County, Va., near the original site of Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church. John and Louisa were members at Flower Gap. John was a farmer; he and Louisa worked hard to provide for their family. Louisa kept busy being a housewife and mother. She made whatever was needed by her family such as clothing and quilts. A quilt top, which Louisa made before her death, was given to Lee JONES when he married Mary EASTER. Mary quilted the quilt and took care of it using it on the guest bed. The quilt pattern is still in the family, and several of Louisa's grandchildren cherish quilts they have made using the pattern.

John and Louisa were parents of four children who lived to adulthood--William Lee, Zilpah Susanah, John Tyler, and Nancy Louisa. A fifth child, Brancom, was born 12 May 1890; he died 18 May 1890. Two days later on 20 May 1890, Louisa Virginia GATES JONES passed away leaving her husband with four small children to care for ranging in age from 2 to 10. Louisa was buried with the baby, Brancom, in her arms at McCraw Family Cemetery on Virginia State Road #794, Carroll County, Va.

Years later upstairs in the old John JONES house, elder members of the family recall seeing a really pretty wooden baby coffin which was built for the burial of John and Louisa's baby, Brancom. When Louisa died, the baby was buried with her instead of in a separate casket.

Louisa preceded her father, William B. GATES, in death; so Louisa's children--Lee, Zilpah, Tyler and Nannie--received their mother's inheritance from the William B. GATES Estate when he died in 1895. Nannie, the youngest of the four children, reached 21 years of age on 28 January 1909. They received Lot No. 8 from the Estate consisting of 34 acres. They sold the land to Daniel S. VAUGHN, husband of Louisa's oldest sister Mehetabel, for \$200.00 on 15 May 1909.

John Jefferson JONES married second Bettie Catherine SURRETT, daughter of William Isom and Eliza RIPPEY SURRETT, on 22 June 1893 in Carroll County, Va. They were married by Elder Calvin BLACKBURN. Bettie was born 19 March 1872 and died 2 June 1956. John and Bettie had eight children--Mary Elizabeth, Kizzie Adeline, Sarah Ellen,



COMMONWEALTH OF VIRGINIA  
DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH  
DIVISION OF VITAL RECORDS AND HEALTH STATISTICS  
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

Transcript of a record of death secured by the Commissioner of the Revenue between 1853 and 1896 as required by Chapter 104, Page 246, Section 21, Code of 1873, Acts of 1852, and now in the keeping of the Virginia Division of Vital Records and Health Statistics, in accordance with Chapter 118, Page 226, Acts of 1918.

Place of death  
County of Carroll Page --- Line No. 17  
Magisterial District of Southern  
or  
City of -----

Name of deceased Lucy V. Jones (Louisa V. Jones)

Color White Sex Female Age 30

Date of death May 20, 1890 Place Carroll County, Virginia

Cause of death Giving Birth

Names of parents William and Yilphy Gates

Birthplace of deceased Patrick

Occupation Housekeeping

Consort of Married

Name and relation of informant John J. Jones - Husband

Commissioner of the Revenue M. T. C. Mitchell

Filed by the Clerk of the Court in the State Office July 16, 1891

This is to certify that this is a true and correct reproduction or abstract of the official record filed with the Virginia Department of Health, Richmond, Virginia.

Date issued April 9, 1984 *Jane L. Shandor*  
Assistant State Registrar

Death Certificate - Louisa V. Jones



### 30th Anniversary

Mr. and Mrs. Herbert Tolbert of Lowgap celebrated their 30th anniversary Monday. They were married May 21, 1954. The couple has two sons, Roger Tolbert of Lowgap and Randy Tolbert of Danville, Va. and two grandchildren.

News Item from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - May 23, 1984



Robert Webster, Steve, George White, William Everett, and Eliza Stacie. John passed away 24 January 1914 from what was probably a stroke (See copy of his death certificate on the following page.). John and Bettie are buried in the McCraw Family Cemetery on Virginia State Road #794, Carroll County, Va.

CHILDREN of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES:

5-B2F1 William Lee JONES (recorded as William Leonadus JONES in the William B. GATES Bible), son of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES, was born in Patrick County, Va. on 14 July 1880. Lee married Mary Abigalle EASTER, daughter of Levi and Annie LEONARD EASTER, on 29 July 1902 in Carroll County, Va. Lee and Mary were parents of eight children; six lived to adulthood--Ada, Annie, Viola, Ethel, Vestal, and Arlis. Lee was a very honest person, a hard worker and was a rather big farmer in his day. He attended Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church but was not a member. Lee died 29 March 1948. Mary was born 10 June 1881 and died 18 May 1977 at the age of 95. Lee and Mary are buried in the Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Carroll County, Va.

CHILDREN of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES:

6-B2F1A Ada Alice JONES, daughter of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 15 January 1903 in Carroll County, Va. She married Jabe Anderson EASTER, son of Eli and Mary JOHNSON EASTER, on 19 April 1922. Jabe was born 18 November 1896 and died 22 September 1971. Jabe was a farmer. He is buried in the Jake LEONARD Family Cemetery, Carroll County, Va.

CHILDREN of Jabe and Ada Alice JONES EASTER:

7-B2F1A1 Russell EASTER, son of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 6 January 1923 in Carroll County, Va. He married Ruby TOBLER.

7-B2F1A2 Ruth Anna EASTER, daughter of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 12 September 1924 in Carroll County, Va. Ruth married Herbert TOLBERT on 21 May 1954. Herbert was born 17 April 1926. They had 3 children.

CHILDREN of Herbert and Ruth Anna EASTER TOLBERT:

8-B2E1A2A Roger Lee TOLBERT, twin son of Herbert and Ruth Anna EASTER TOLBERT and twin brother of an unnamed infant that died at birth, was born 8 March 1958 in Surry County, N. C. He married Peggy Sue PACK, daughter of Curtis and Betty Virginia GOINS PACK. They were married on 8 April 1983 by Rev. Clyde W. LANE.

8-B2E1A2B Unnamed infant of Herbert and Ruth Anna EASTER TOLBERT and twin brother of Roger Lee TOLBERT, was born and died on 8 March 1958.

8-B2E1A2C Randy Lee TOLBERT, son of Herbert and Ruth Anna EASTER TOLBERT, was born 16 August 1960 in Surry County, N. C. He married Tenley PROFITT in December of 1978. They have two sons.



Certificate of Death

STATE BOARD OF HEALTH  
Bureau of Vital Statistics

District of *Carroll*  
*Fancy Gap* Registration District No. *172 B*  
File No. \_\_\_\_\_  
Primary Registration District No. \_\_\_\_\_ Registered No. *2*  
City of \_\_\_\_\_ (No. \_\_\_\_\_ St.; \_\_\_\_\_ Ward) [If death occurred in a Hospital or Institution, give its NAME, instead of street and number.]

2. FULL NAME *John J. Jones* Residence In City \_\_\_\_\_ Yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ Mos. \_\_\_\_\_ Days \_\_\_\_\_

PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

3 SEX *male* 4 COLOR OR RACE *White* 5 SINGLE, MARRIED, WIDOWED, OR DIVORCED. (*Write the word*) *married*

16 DATE OF DEATH *January 24, 1914*  
(Month) (Day) (Year)

6 DATE OF BIRTH *Dec 12, 1856*  
(Month) (Day) (Year)

17 I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from \_\_\_\_\_, 191\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_, 191\_\_\_\_, that I last saw h\_\_\_\_ alive on \_\_\_\_\_, 191\_\_\_\_, and that death occurred, on the date stated above, at \_\_\_\_\_ m. The CAUSE OF DEATH \* was as follows:

7 AGE *58* yrs. *12* mos. *12* ds. If LESS than 1 day, \_\_\_ hrs. or \_\_\_ min.?

*Hypertrophy of the heart followed paralysis*

8 OCCUPATION (a) Trade, profession, or particular kind of work *miner* (b) General nature of industry, business, or establishment in which employed (or employer) \_\_\_\_\_

Contributory (SECONDARY) \_\_\_\_\_ (Duration) \_\_\_\_\_ yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ mos. \_\_\_\_\_ ds. (Signed) *B. F. Hulkes* M. D. \_\_\_\_\_, 191\_\_\_\_ (Address) *Lanenburg Va*

9 BIRTHPLACE (State or Country) *Carroll co Va*

10 NAME OF FATHER *Lewis Jones*

11 BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER (State or Country) *Virginia*

12 MAIDEN NAME OF MOTHER *Susan Ball*

13 BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (State or Country) *Virginia*

\*State the DISEASE CAUSING DEATH, or, in deaths from VIOLENT CAUSES, state (1) MANS OF INJURY; and (2) whether ACCIDENTAL, SUICIDAL or HOMICIDAL.

14 THE ABOVE IS TRUE TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE (Informant) *J W Jones*

18 LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (For Hospitals, Institutions, Transients, or recent Residents At place of death \_\_\_\_\_ yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ mos. \_\_\_\_\_ ds. State \_\_\_\_\_ yrs. \_\_\_\_\_ mos. \_\_\_\_\_ ds. Where was disease contracted, If not at place of death? Former or usual Residence \_\_\_\_\_

(Address) *Carroll Va*

19 PLACE OF BURIAL OR REMOVAL *The Mcsaw graveyard* DATE OF BURIAL *Jan 26, 1914*

15 Filed \_\_\_\_\_, 191\_\_\_\_ *W N Johnson* LOCAL REGISTRAR

20 UNDERTAKER *E W Corp* ADDRESS *Mt Airy etc*



CHILDREN of Randy Lee and Tincel PROFITT TOLBERT:

- 9-B2E1A2C1 Brandyn Lee TOLBERT, son of Randy Lee and Tenley PROFITT TOLBERT, was born 2 April 1979.
- 9-B2E1A2C2 James Adam "Jamie" TOLBERT, son of Randy Lee and Tenley PROFITT TOLBERT, was born 16 December 1981.
- 7-B2F1A3 Rosa Zetta EASTER, daughter of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 21 March 1927 in Surry County, N. C. She married Walter Palmer BERRY, son of Robert and Sarah PALMER BERRY. They were married 26 April 1958. Walter was born 18 February 1914 and died 16 November 1976. Rosa Zetta and Walter had two children.

CHILDREN of Walter Palmer and Rosa Zetta EASTER BERRY:

- 8-B2F1A3A Malinda Victoria BERRY, daughter of Walter Palmer and Rosa Zetta EASTER BERRY, was born 18 March 1959. Malinda and Bobby LINGERFELT were married on 21 May 1983. They live at Gastonia, N. C.
- 8-B2F1A3B Walter Palmer BERRY, son of Walter Palmer and Rosa Zetta EASTER BERRY, was born 30 December 1960.
- 7-B2F1A4 Eli Lee "Lawrence" EASTER, son of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 10 June 1930. He married in York, S. C., Emily Verlea GATES, daughter of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES. They have two children. Lawrence and Verlea bought her grandfather Henry EASTER's homeplace from Alvin and Charles GATES in 1963. They have an orchard. Verlea works at a rest home in Mount Airy, N. C. Lawrence drives a tractor trailer for Pilot Freight, Inc.

CHILDREN of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER:

- 8-B2F1A4A Jerry Jacob EASTER, son of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER, was born 25 March 1964. He married Sandra McMILLIAN, daughter of Leonard and Mildred BRANSON McMILLIAN. Sandra was born 25 December 1965. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Jerry Jacob and Sandra McMILLIAN EASTER:

- 9-B2F1A4A1 Jill Annette EASTER, daughter of Jerry Jacob and Sandra McMILLIAN EASTER, was born 22 November 1983.
- 8-B2F1A4B Debbie Sue EASTER, daughter of Eli Lee and Emily Verlea GATES EASTER, was born 12 December 1966.
- 7-B2F1A5 Romley Ray EASTER, son of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 31 March 1933 in Carroll County, Va. He married Elaine KISER, and they have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Romley Ray and Elaine KISER EASTER:

- 8-B2F1A5A Timothy EASTER, son of Romley Ray and Elaine KISER EASTER, was born in 1963.
- 8-B2E1A5B Laura EASTER, daughter of Romley Ray and Elaine KISER EASTER, was born in 1970.



7-B2F1A6 Roy J. EASTER, son of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 8 June 1936. He died a 3 years and 4 months of age on 8 October 1939. He is buried in the Jake LEONARD Cemetery in Carroll County, Va.

7-B2F1A7 Gracie Frances EASTER, daughter of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 18 March 1940. Gracie married Joe Bill PUCKETT, and they had one daughter. Grace and Joe Bill divorced, and Gracie lives in Jacksonville, Fla.

CHILDREN of Joe Bill and Gracie Frances EASTER PUCKETT:

8-B2F1A7A Frances Elizabeth PUCKETT, daughter of Joe Bill and Gracie Frances EASTER PUCKETT, was born 19 December 1961. Frances and Arlis Jeffrey EASTER were married on 23 June 1984 at Paul's Creek Baptist Church in Carroll County, Va. Jeffrey is the son of Harvey and Hazel VAUGHN EASTER.

7-B2F1A8 Alma Lou EASTER, daughter of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 16 January 1943 in Carroll County, Va. She married Aldean IVEY, and they have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Aldean and Alma Lou EASTER IVEY.

8-B2F1A8A Sheila Gaye IVEY, daughter of Aldean and Alma Lou EASTER IVEY.

8-B2F1A8B Richard Alan "Ricky" IVEY, son of Aldean and Alma LOU EASTER IVEY.

7-B2F1A9 Ila Mary EASTER, daughter of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 6 September 1946. Ila married Frank JANNUIZIO, and they have 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Frank and Ila Mary EASTER JANNUIZIO:

8-B2F1A8B1 Marie JANNUNIZIO, daughter of Frank and Ila Mary EASTER JANNUIZIO.

8-B2E1A8B2 Marcie JANNUNIZIO, daughter of Frank and Ila Mary EASTER JANNUIZIO.

7-B2F1A10 Denny Milas EASTER, son of Jabe Anderson and Ada Alice JONES EASTER, was born 15 October 1952 in Surry County, N. C. He married Kay FERGUSON, and they have 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Denny Milas and Kay FERGUSON EASTER:

8-B2F1A10A Angela EASTER, daughter of Denny Milas and Kay FERGUSON EASTER.

8-B2F1A10B Janet EASTER, daughter of Denny Milas and Kay FERGUSON EASTER.

6-B2F1B Infant child of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 9 October 1904 in Carroll County, Va. She died on 29 October 1904 of bold hives or what is now known as a crib death.



6-B2F1C Annie Louise JONES, daughter of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 22 September 1905 in Carroll County, Va. She married Roscoe Frederick JONES, son of Chris and Leticia JONES on 21 June 1923 in Carroll County, Va. Roscoe was born 25 April 1902; he passed away 26 November 1968. Annie was killed instantly on 11 September 1972 in a truck-pickup accident on Virginia Route 620, about one mile south of Lambsburg, Va. She was pulling out of the private driveway of her sister, Ethel EDWARDS, onto Route 620 when the pickup she was driving was struck by a truck operated by Garnett Earl NEWMAN of Lambsburg, Va. Annie and Roscoe had 5 children that lived to adulthood--Cephas, Cristal, Lucrisa, Lora, and Rondie. They also had 3 children to die as infants; one was a twin brother of Rondie.

CHILDREN of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES:

7-B2F1C1 Cephas Christopher JONES, son of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES, was born 10 February 1928. He married Alvin Marine CAGLE on 19 June 1948 in Surry County, N. C. Cephas died on 13 March 1966. Cephas and Marine had 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Cephas Christopher and Alvin Marine CAGLE JONES:

8-B2F1C1A Kendra Fay JONES, daughter of Cephas Christopher and Alvin Marine CAGLE JONES, was born 22 December 1958. She married Doyle Leon MONTGOMERY, and they have 2 children.

CHILDREN Of Doyle Leon and Kendra Fay JONES MONTGOMERY:

9-B2F1C1A1 Shawn Ray MONTGOMERY, son of Doyle Leon and Kendra Fay JONES MONTGOMERY, was born 5 February 1977.

9-B2F1C1A2 Patricia Ann MONTGOMERY, daughter of Doyle Leon and Kendra Fay JONES MONTGOMERY, was born 12 December 1980.

8-B2F1C1B Fonda Gay JONES, daughter of Cephas Christopher and Alvin Marine CAGLE JONES, was born 21 August 1961. She married Ronnie Lee MANKINS, and they have a son.

CHILDREN of Ronnie Lee and Fonda Gay JONES MANKINS:

9-B2F1C1B1 Ronnie Lee MANKINS, son of Ronnie Lee and Fonda Gay JONES MANKINS, was born 26 October 1979.

7-B2F1C2 Christal Columbia JONES, daughter of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES, was born 13 February 1932. She married Ernest Lee GUNNELL, son of Walter and Alice JOHNSON GUNNELL, on 1 November 1952. Ernest was born 29 April 1929. They have five children.

CHILDREN of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL:

8-B2F1C2A Ronnie Lee GUNNELL, son of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 23 July 1953. He married Katherine Eva GENTRY on 15 March 1974.



- 8-B2F1C2B Delcie Irene GUNNELL, daughter of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 5 September 1956. She married Mark Gregory BECK on 19 November 1976.
- 8-B2F1C2C Ricky Ernest GUNNELL, son of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 14 February 1959.
- 8-B2F1C2D Delana Kay GUNNELL, daughter of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 11 August 1961.
- 8-B2F1C2E Ritchie Davis GUNNELL, son of Ernest and Christal Columbia JONES GUNNELL, was born 18 November 1964.
- 7-B2F1C3 Mary Lucrisa JONES, daughter of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES, was born 1 January 1936 in Carroll County, Va. She married Arlis Wayne EDWARDS in October of 1958. They have two children.
- CHILDREN of Arlis Wayne and Mary Lucrisa JONES EDWARDS:
- 8-B2E1C3A Terry Wayne EDWARDS, son of Arlis Wayne and Mary Lucrisa JONES EDWARDS, was born 29 October 1960. He married Gleda Kaye ANDREWS, daughter of Kelly and Linda ANDREWS. They were married on 16 July 1983 at Mt. Olivet Methodist Church, Galax, Va., by Rev. Charles BOLEN.
- 8-B2E1C3B Timmy Arlis EDWARDS, son of Arlis Wayne and Mary Lucrisa JONES EDWARDS, was born 21 January 1963.
- 7-B2F1C4 Lora Jean JONES, daughter of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES, was born 5 September 1939 in Carroll County, Va. Lora married Henry STEEL in September of 1958. They had one child that died at birth.
- CHILDREN of Henry and Lora Jean JONES STEEL:
- 8-B2E1C4A Barris Renay STEEL, infant child of Henry and Lora Jean JONES STEEL, was born and died 19 August 1965.
- 7-B2F1C5 Rondie Roscoe JONES, twin son of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES and twin brother of Roland Rossie JONES, was born 25 October 1941. He married Emma Alma SHORES, who was born 24 February 1939. They have 2 sons.
- CHILDREN of Rondie Roscoe and Emma Alma SHORES JONES:
- 8-B2E1C5A Roland JONES, son of Rondie Roscoe and Emma Alma SHORES JONES, was born 11 April 1963.
- 8-B2E1C5B Walter Roscoe JONES, son of Rondie Roscoe and Emma SHORES JONES, was born 14 September 1966.
- 7-B2F1C6 Roland Rossie JONES, twin son of Roscoe Frederick and Annie Louise JONES and twin brother of Rondie Roscoe JONES, was born and died 25 October 1941.
- 6-B2F1D Lillian Viola JONES, daughter of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 19 November 1907 in Carroll County, Va. She married John William EDWARDS, son of Green and Mary EASTER



EDWARDS. John was born in 1905 (circa) in Carroll County, Va., and died 13 February 1977 in Surry County, N. C. John and Viola lived on a farm near White Plains, N. C. Viola lived there until her death 16 February 1980. John and Viola are buried in the St. Paul Church of the Brethren Church Cemetery at Cana, Va. They did not have any children.

6-B2F1E Ethel JONES, daughter of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 22 March 1910 in Carroll County, Va. Ethel married Henry Forrester EDWARDS. They had 5 children. Ethel worked in the mill until she retired some years ago.

CHILDREN of Henry Forrester and Ethel JONES EDWARDS:

7-B2F1E1 Sara Irene EDWARDS, daughter of Henry Forrester and Ethel JONES EDWARDS, was born 31 March 1937. She married Albert COCKERHAM on 15 June 1956. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Albert and Sara Irene EDWARDS COCKERHAM:

8-B2F1E1A Michael Kelly COCKERHAM, son of Albert and Sara Irene EDWARDS COCKERHAM, was born 23 January 1963.

8-B2F1E1B Montie COCKERHAM, son of Albert and Sara Irene EDWARDS COCKERHAM, was born in May of 1974.

7-B2F1E2 Austin Lee EDWARDS, son of Henry Forrester and Ethel JONES EDWARDS, was born 13 April 1939. He married Billie Mary ISLEY on 21 May 1959. Austin and Mary have 6 children.

8-B2F1E2A Barry Lee EDWARDS, son of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 17 December 1960.

8-B2F1E2B Deborah Kay EDWARDS, daughter of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 4 July 1964.

8-B2F1E2C Donna Gail EDWARDS, daughter of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 28 February 1966. She married David SHELTON in February of 1981.

8-B2F1E2D April Dawn EDWARDS, daughter of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 24 April 1969.

8-B2F1E2E Michelle Janet EDWARDS, daughter of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 28 May 1972.

8-B2F1E2F Melissa Ethel EDWARDS, daughter of Austin Lee and Billie Mary ISLEY EDWARDS, was born 26 December 1973.

7-B2F1E3 Mary Cressie EDWARDS, daughter of Henry Forrester and Ethel EDWARDS, was born 17 June 1941. Cressie married Paul Hampton FLIPPIN on 7 March 1958. They had 4 children; one died at the age of 2 months and 10 days.

CHILDREN Of Paul Hampton and Mary Cressie EDWARDS FLIPPIN:

8-B2F1E3A Judy Kaye FLIPPIN, daughter of Paul Hampton and Mary Cressie EDWARDS FLIPPIN, was born 16 January 1959. She died at the age of 2 months and 10 days on 26 March 1959.



- 8-B2F1E3B Patricia Ann FLIPPIN, daughter of Paul Hampton and Mary Cressie EDWARDS FLIPPIN, was born 10 April 1960. She married James WILMOTH on 27 October 1979.
- 8-B2F1E3C Philip Grey FLIPPIN, son of Paul Hampton and Mary Cressie EDWARDS FLIPPIN, was born 29 June 1961. He married Vivian HAWKS on 21 December 1979.
- 8-B2F1E3D Barry Paul FLIPPIN, son of Paul Hampton and Mary Cressie EDWARDS FLIPPIN, was born 24 July 1964.
- 7-B2F1E4 Nina Mae EDWARDS, daughter of Henry Forrester and Ethel JONES EDWARDS, was born 12 December 1943. Nina Mae and Richard LIVINGOOD were married 27 March 1964. They have one son.
- 8-B2F1E4A Timothy Richard LIVINGOOD, son of Richard and Nina Mae EDWARDS LIVINGOOD, was born 7 January 1965.
- 7-B2F1E5 Alvin Forrester EDWARDS, son of Henry Forrester and Ethel JONES EDWARDS, was born 9 April 1946. Alvin and Frankie Josephine MARSHALL, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edd MARSHALL, were married 17 December 1965. They had 2 daughters.
- CHILDREN of Alvin Forrester and Frankie Josephine MARSHALL EDWARDS:
- 8-B2F1E5A Hope Elizabeth EDWARDS, daughter of Alvin Forrester and Frankie Josephine MARSHALL EDWARDS, was born and died on 23 September 1974.
- 8-B2F1E5B Amanda Nicole EDWARDS, daughter of Alvin Forrester and Frankie Josephine MARSHALL EDWARDS, was born on 15 September 1979.
- 6-B2F1F Walter Vestal JONES, son of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 9 April 1913 in Carroll County, Va. Vestal married Anna MARTIN, daughter of Andrew "Andy" and Mary Thomas MARTIN. They were married on 17 January 1934. Anna was born 25 May 1913. Vestal and Anna had 2 children.
- CHILDREN of Walter Vestal and Anna MARTIN JONES:
- 7-B2F1F1 Emma Jean JONES, daughter of Walter Vestal and Anna MARTIN JONES, was born 19 July 1936. She married Harold HILL, and they have 2 daughters.
- CHILDREN Of Harold and Emma Jean JONES HILL:
- 8-B2F1FA1 Melody HILL, daughter of Harold and Emma Jean JONES HILL, married Butch HARDING.
- 8-B2F1FA2 Belvy HILL, daughter of Harold and Emma Jean JONES HILL.
- 7-B2F1F2 William Vestal "Billy" JONES, son of Walter Vestal and Anna MARTIN JONES, was born 21 December 1942. Billy and Monnie Sue BRYANT were married on 16 June 1962. They have one daughter.
- CHILDREN of William Vestal and Monnie Sue BRYANT JONES:
- 8-B2F1FB1 Pamela Sue JONES, daughter of William Vestal and Monnie Sue BRYANT, was born 4 November 1978.



6-B2F1G Victoria JONES, daughter of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 30 June 1916 in Carroll County, Va. Victoria burned to death at 15 months of age. A fire coal popped out of the fireplace setting her clothes on fire. Victoria died from severe burns on 24 September 1917 and is buried in the McCraw Family Cemetery, State Road #794, in Carroll County, Va.

6-B2F1H Isaac Arlis JONES, son of William Lee and Mary Abigalle EASTER JONES, was born 1 April 1922 in Carroll County, Va. Arlis married Ella Mae VERNON. Arlis died on 14 July 1959; he got in a nest of yellowjackets and was stung to death. Arlis had a sawmill and was a farmer. Arlis and Ella Mae had 7 children.

CHILDREN of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES:

7-B2F1H1 Mary Frances JONES, daughter of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae Vernon JONES, was born 27 May 1942. She married Wade Hinkle SECHRIST, son of Amos and Lillie BECK SECHRIST. They were married 11 June 1960 in Carroll County, Va. They have one child.

CHILDREN of Wade Hinkle and Mary Frances JONES SECHRIST:

8-B2F1H1A Zane SECHRIST, son of Wade Hinkle and Mary Frances JONES SECHRIST.

7-B2F1H2 Glenda Faye JONES, daughter of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born 11 March 1945. She married James NUNN, and they have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Charles and Glenda Faye JONES NUNN:

8-B2F1H2A Michael NUNN, son of Charles and Glenda Faye JONES NUNN.

8-B2F1H2B Bryan NUNN, son of Charles and Glenda Faye JONES NUNN.

7-B2F1H3 Virginia JONES, daughter of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born 24 February 1948. She married Lyndale DAWSON. They have three children.

CHILDREN of Lyndale and Virginia JONES DAWSON:

9-B2F1H2B1 Vicky DAWSON, daughter of Lyndale and Virginia JONES DAWSON.

9-B2F1H2B2 Scotty DAWSON, son of Lyndale and Virginia JONES DAWSON.

9-B2F1H2B3 Lynn DAWSON, daughter of Lyndale and Virginia JONES DAWSON.

7-B2F1H4 Janice JONES, daughter of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born 22 September 1950. She married Roland McCRAW, son of Mr. & Mrs. Garland McCRAW. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Roland and Janice JONES McCRAW:

8-B2F1H4A Ronald McCRAW, son of Roland and Janice JONES McCRAW.

7-B2F1H5 Rachel JONES, daughter of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born 10 September 1952. She married Jerry DAWSON; Jerry and Rachel have one daughter.



CHILDREN of Jerry and Rachel JONES DAWSON:

- 8-B2F1H5A April DAWSON, daughter of Jerry and Rachel JONES DAWSON.
- 7-B2F1H6 Harold JONES, son of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born in June of 1954. He married Helen ROBINSON, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Anderson ROBINSON. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Harold and Helen ROBINSON JONES:

- 8-B2F1H6A Anthony JONES, son of Harold and Helen ROBINSON JONES.
- 7-B2F1H7 Tommy JONES, son of Isaac Arlis and Ella Mae VERNON JONES, was born 22 July 1956. He married Ronda HORTON.
- 5-B2F2 Zilpah Susanah JONES, daughter of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES, was born 16 June 1883 in Carroll County, Va. She married Grover Cleveland THOMAS, who was born 24 January 1882 in Floyd County, Va. Zilpah and Cleveland had 9 children. Cleveland died of tuberculosis on 20 May 1943 in Surry County, N. C. Zilpah passed away on 28 June 1966. They are buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS:

- 6-B2F2A George Ellis THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born in June of 1907. He married Trusty Emaline BRYANT, daughter of Frank and Delia HOLDER BRYANT. Trusty was born 22 January 1908 and died 3 September 1969. Cause of her death was cardiac arrest. She is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church in Surry County, N. C. Ellis and Trusty had 11 children.

CHILDREN of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS:

- 7-B2F2A1 Infant son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS was born and died 7 August 1929.
- 7-B2F2A2 Arvil Leonard THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 14 August 1930. He married Delphia M. HIATT; they have 3 children.
- 8-B2E2A2A Deborah Ann THOMAS, daughter of Arvil Leonard and Delphia HIATT THOMAS, was born 27 June 1955.
- 8-B2E2A2B Ronald Gray THOMAS, twin son of Arvil Leonard and Delphia HIATT THOMAS and twin brother of Donald Ray THOMAS, was born 7 July 1956.
- 8-B2F2A2C Donald Ray THOMAS, twin son of Arvil Leonard and Delphia HIATT THOMAS and twin brother of Ronald Gray THOMAS, was born 7 July ~~1955~~. 1956
- 7-B2F2A3 Herman Estel THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty BRYANT THOMAS, was born 2 May 1932. He married Casper Jean JOHNSON, daughter of Roy and Rosa WRIGHT JOHNSON. They have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Herman Estel and Casper Jean JOHNSON THOMAS:

- 8-B2F2A3A Gregory Dean <sup>THOMAS</sup> JOHNSON, son of Herman Estel and Casper Jean JOHNSON THOMAS, was born 6 April 1956. He married Sue ATKINS on 17 July 1974.



8-B2F2A3B Donna Jean THOMAS, daughter of Herman Estel and Casper Jean JOHNSON THOMAS, was born 8 March 1957. Donna married ~~Barry~~<sup>CARY</sup> WILSON on 12 August 1979, and they have 2 children.

CHILDREN of ~~Barry~~<sup>CARY</sup> and Donna Jean THOMAS WILSON:

9-B2F2A3B1 Dawn Michelle WILSON, daughter of ~~Barry~~<sup>CARY</sup> and Donna THOMAS WILSON, was born 23 August 1981.

9-B2F2A3B2 Deidra Lee WILSON, daughter of ~~Barry~~<sup>CARY</sup> and Donna THOMAS WILSON, was born 20 December 1983.

8-B2F2A3C Brian Keith THOMAS, son of Herman Estel and Casper Jean JOHNSON THOMAS, was born 23 September 1962.

8-B2F2A3D Mark Herman THOMAS, son of Herman Estel and Casper Jean JOHNSON THOMAS, was born 7 August 1965.

7-B2F2A4 Vivian Ann THOMAS, daughter of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 21 March 1934. Vivian married Quiller LAKEY on 17 June 1950. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Quiller and Vivian Ann THOMAS LAKEY:

8-B2F2A4A George Stephen LAKEY, son of Quiller and Vivian Ann THOMAS LAKEY, was born 3 May 1956.

7-B2F2A5 Nellie Faye THOMAS, daughter of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 11 March 1936. Nellie married John M. GERY, Jr., who was born 6 January 1933. They have 2 children and live near Dobson, N. C.

CHILDREN of John M. and Nellie Faye THOMAS GERY, Jr.:

8-B2F2A5A John Calvin GERY, son of John M. and Nellie Faye THOMAS GERY, Jr., was born 14 November 1956. His wife Patty was born 30 September 1954. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of John Calvin and Patty GERY:

9-B2F2A5A1 Crystal Denice GERY, daughter of John Calvin and Patty GERY, was born 16 April 1981.

8-B2F2A5B Kathy Sue GERY, daughter of John M. and Nellie Faye THOMAS GERY, Jr., was born 29 July 1958.

7-B2F2A6 Aubrey Dale THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 28 March 1938. Aubrey married Rebecca LESTER, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of Aubrey Dale and Rebecca LESTER THOMAS:

8-B2F2A6A Aubrey Dale THOMAS, Jr., son of Aubrey Dale and Rebecca LESTER THOMAS, was born 23 May 1961. He married Edith Allyn SHUMAKER.

8-B2F2A6B Kevin Wayne THOMAS, son of Aubrey Dale and Rebecca LESTER THOMAS, was born 25 July 1964.

8-B2F2A6C Angie Louise THOMAS, daughter of Aubrey Dale and Rebecca LESTER THOMAS, was born 29 February 1972.

7-B2F2A7 Kenneth F. THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, married Kay NISTON. They have one son.



8-B2F2A7A Kenneth Lee THOMAS, son of Kenneth F. and Kay NISTON THOMAS, was born 13 August 1970.

7-B2F2A8 McArthur THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 16 June 1942. He married Patty DRAUGHN, and they are parents of one daughter.

CHILDREN of McArthur and Patty DRAUGHN THOMAS:

8-B2F2A8A Patty Michelle THOMAS, daughter of McArthur and Patty DRAUGHN THOMAS, was born 22 April 1968.

7-B2F2A9 Delphia Lou THOMAS, daughter of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, married first Weldon Keaton VENABLE on 13 December 1963. Delphia and Weldon had 3 children. They divorced and Delphia married second ?Roy HAMLIN.

CHILDREN of Weldon Keaton and Delphia Lou THOMAS VENABLE:

8-B2E2A9A Tamela J. VENABLE, daughter of Weldon Keaton and Delphia LOU THOMAS VENABLE, was born 9 July 1964.

8-B2E2A9B Jonathan P. VENABLE, son of Weldon Keaton and Delphia Lou THOMAS VENABLE, was born 12 February 1967.

8-B2E2A9C Pamela Annette VENABLE, daughter of Weldon Keaton and Delphia Lou THOMAS VENABLE, was born 31 July 1970.

7-B2F2A10 Sandra Kathleen THOMAS, daughter of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 16 March 1946. She married James Robert HILL; they have one daughter.

CHILDREN of James Robert and Sandra Kathleen THOMAS HILL:

8-B2E2A10A Jamie Lynn HILL, daughter of James Robert and Sandra Kathleen THOMAS HILL, was born 27 August 1974.

7-B2F2A11 Terry Lee THOMAS, son of George Ellis and Trusty Emaline BRYANT THOMAS, was born 10 October 1948. Terry Lee married Nellie Mae MARION, and they have two sons.

CHILDREN of Terry Lee and Nellie Mae MARION THOMAS:

9-B2E2A11A Jason Bradley THOMAS, son of Terry Lee and Nellie Mae MARION THOMAS, was born 29 September 1974.

9-B2E2A11B Brian Scott THOMAS, son of Terry Lee and Nellie Mae MARION THOMAS, was born 20 November 1979.

6-B2F2B Violet H. THOMAS, daughter of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 27 February 1909. Being the only girl in the family of nine children, Violet naturally helped take care of the other members of the family. She also cared for both of her parents during their terminal illnesses. Violet worked as a housekeeper for many years for a Dr. JACKSON and his family in Mount Airy, N. C. She then worked in the mill until she retired. Violet suffers from Parkinson's Disease and is in the Blue Ridge Highlands Nursing Home at Galax, Va. She is a member of Chestnut Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Lamsburg, Va. Violet did not marry.



6-B2F2C Grover Preston THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 18 April 1911. Grover married Ettie Mae WHITAKER, daughter of Robert and Molly WOOD WHITAKER, on 7 February 1930 in Carroll County, Va. Ettie Mae was born 18 April 1911. Grover died on 4 May 1979; he is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C. Grover and Ettie Mae had 8 children.

CHILDREN of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS:

7-B2F2C1 Grover Cleveland THOMAS, son of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 1 October 1930. He served in the U. S. Army. Cleve died at Veterans Administration Hospital in Oteen on 30 April 1979. He was a member of Midway Baptist Church and was retired from Thomas Upholstery of Mount Airy. He is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. Cleve did not marry.

7-B2F2C2 William Rucker THOMAS, son of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 11 September 1933. He died at the age of 18 on 1 February 1952 from a pistol shot in the chest. He was shot and killed by Jesse MARSHALL. William is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. He did not marry.

7-B2F2C3 Alex Preston THOMAS, son of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 15 May 1935. Preston married first Barbara Ann ROBERTS on 5 March 1965. They had 2 daughters. Preston and Barbara divorced, and Preston married second Laritta Gayle BURNETTE on 28 May 1977.

CHILDREN of Alex Preston and Barbara Ann ROBERTS THOMAS:

8-B2F2C3A Lisa Anne THOMAS, daughter of Alex Preston and Barbara Ann ROBERTS THOMAS, was born 1 July 1966.

8-B2F2C3B Dana Annette THOMAS, daughter of Alex Preston and Barbara Ann ROBERTS THOMAS, was born 14 December 1972.

7-B2F2C4 Bobby Ray THOMAS, son of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 12 October 1938.

7-B2F2C5 Shirley Mae THOMAS, daughter of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 18 June 1940. She married Kyle JOHNSON, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of Kyle and Shirley Mae THOMAS JOHNSON:

8-B2F2C4A Jeffery Kyle JOHNSON, son of Kyle and Shirley Mae THOMAS JOHNSON.

8-B2F2C4B Para Lynn JOHNSON, daughter of Kyle and Shirley Mae THOMAS JOHNSON.

8-B2F2C4C Gina JOHNSON, daughter of Kyle and Shirley Mae THOMAS JOHNSON.

7-B2F2C6 Linda Lucille THOMAS, daughter of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 6 April 1943. She married Carl TOLBERT. Linda and Carl have one daughter.



CHILDREN of Carl and Linda Lucille THOMAS TOLBERT:

- 8-B2F2C6A Sandy THOMAS, daughter of Carl and Linda Lucille THOMAS TOLBERT.
- 7-B2F2C7 Dan Walker THOMAS, son of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 28 June 1945. Walker married Louise BERGE, and they have one son.

CHILDREN of Dan Walker and Louise BERGE THOMAS:

- 8-B2F2C7A Jimmy THOMAS, son of Dan Walker and Louise BERGE THOMAS.
- 7-B2F2C8 Mary Louise THOMAS, daughter of Grover Preston and Ettie Mae WHITAKER THOMAS, was born 16 January 1948. Mary Louise THOMAS and Gary Leon JOHNSON were married 31 May 1970 in Surry County, N. C. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Gary Leon and Mary Louise THOMAS JOHNSON:

- 8-B2F2C8A Jeremy JOHNSON, son of Gary Leon and Mary Louise THOMAS JOHNSON.
- 8-B2F2C8B Jarrett JOHNSON, son OF Gary Leon and Mary Louise THOMAS JOHNSON.
- 6-B2F2D Tyler B. THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 2 March 1913. He married Thelma UPCHURCH on 26 April 1936. Thelma was born 29 December 1915. Tyler B. and Thelma live in the Pine Ridge Section of Surry County, N. C. They have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Tyler B. and Thelma UPCHURCH THOMAS:

- 7-B2F2D1 Cressie Fern THOMAS, daughter of Tyler B. and Thelma UPCHURCH THOMAS, was born 14 February 1937. She married Billy Dean JONES on 28 April 1962. They have one son and live on Maple Hollow Road in the Pine Ridge Section of Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Billy Dean and Cressie Fern THOMAS JONES:

- 8-B2F2D1A Billy Dean JONES, Jr., son of Billy Dean and Cressie Fern THOMAS JONES, Sr., was born 4 September 1963.
- 7-B2F2D2 Marlyn Brisco THOMAS, son of Tyler B. and Thelma UPCHURCH THOMAS, was born 31 December 1938. Brisco and Margaret COALSON were married 26 January 1961. Brisco and Margaret run the Riverside Restaurant on Riverside Drive, Mount Airy, N. C. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Marlyn Brisco and Margaret COALSON THOMAS:

- 8-B2F2D2A Susan Merritt THOMAS, daughter of Marlyn Brisco and Margaret COALSON THOMAS, was born 22 August 1964.
- 7-B2F2D3 Teresa Lee THOMAS, daughter of Tyler B. and Thelma UPCHURCH THOMAS, was born 30 January 1941. Teresa married Donald MOSLEY on 14 December 1958. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Donald and Teresa Lee THOMAS MOSLEY:

- 8-B2F2D3A Beverly MOSLEY, daughter of Donald and Teresa Lee THOMAS MOSLEY, was born 23 June 1962.



7-B2F2D4 Olivia Ann THOMAS, daughter of Tyler B. and Thelma UPCHURCH THOMAS, was born 6 February 1945. She married Junior HORTON on 14 April 1962, and they had three children.

CHILDREN of Junior and Olivia Ann THOMAS HORTON:

- 8-B2E2D4A David Wayne HORTON, son of Junior and Olivia Ann THOMAS HORTON, was born 29 August 1962.
- 8-B2F2D4B Sheila Ann HORTON, daughter of Junior and Olivia Ann HORTON, was born 17 March 1966.
- 8-B2F2D4C Anthony Joe HORTON, son of Junior and Olivia Ann HORTON, was born 18 May 1971.

6-B2F2E Herrell Bruce THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 15 March 1915 in Surry County, N. C. Bruce and Bessie STONEMAN were married 26 February 1938. Bessie, the daughter of Friel and Odessa STONEMAN, was born 20 October 1920. Bruce and Bessie have 3 children.

Bruce joined the church in 1945 at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church. He asked for the liberty to speak in public in 1946, was licensed to preach in 1947, and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 20 March 1948 at Zion Hill. Bruce has been pastor at Chestnut Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Lamsburg, Va., since 1949. In addition to Chestnut Grove, Bruce presently pastors three other churches--Cedar Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Pilot Mountain, N. C.; Hogan's Creek Primitive Baptist Church, Siloam, N. C.; and Rock Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Independence, Va.

CHILDREN of Herrell Bruce and Bessie STONEMAN THOMAS:

7-B2F2E1 Virgil James THOMAS, son of Herrell Bruce and Bessie STONEMAN THOMAS, was born 7 January 1939. He married Judy SEXTON, and they have 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Virgil James and Judy SEXTON THOMAS:

- 8-B2F2E1A Carol Ann THOMAS, daughter of Virgil James and Judy SEXTON THOMAS, was born 2 July 1960.
- 8-B2F2E1B Sherry Lane THOMAS, daughter of Virgil James and Judy SEXTON THOMAS, was born 7 August 1962.

7-B2F2E2 Lois Jean THOMAS, daughter of Herrell Bruce and Bessie STONEMAN THOMAS, was born 28 May 1940. She married J. M. HALL, Jr. and they have 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of J. M. and Lois Jean THOMAS HALL, Jr.:

- 8-B2F2E2A Vicky Lynn HALL, daughter of J. M. and Lois Jean THOMAS HALL, Jr., was born 7 January 1962.
  - 8-B2F2E2B Patricia Ann HALL, daughter of J. M. and Lois Jean THOMAS HALL, Jr., was born 12 June 1966.
- 7-B2F2E3 Herrell Bruce THOMAS, Jr., son of Herrell Bruce and Bessie STONEMAN THOMAS, was born 10 February 1946. H. B. married Diane LANE; they have one son.



CHILDREN of Herrell Bruce and Diane LANE THOMAS, Jr.:

- 8-B2F2E3A Herrell Bruce THOMAS, III, son of Herrell Bruce and Diane LANE THOMAS, Jr., was born 5 December 1966.
- 6-B2F2F Robert Oah THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susannah JONES THOMAS, was born 1 March 1917 in Surry County, N. C. Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE were married 29 January 1940 at Hillsville, Va. Margie, the daughter of Columbus and Sarah BERRIER PAYNE, was born 7 February 1924. Oah served in the U. S. Army from 1943 to 1945. Oah and Margie have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Robert Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE THOMAS:

- 7-B2F2F1 Robert Franklin THOMAS, son of Robert Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE THOMAS, was born 18 May 1944 at Mount Airy, N. C. He married Joyce ANDREWS, daughter of John and Marie LOWE ANDREWS on 11 June 1963. Robert is a sales representative; Joyce, a cosmetologist. They have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Robert Franklin and Joyce ANDREWS THOMAS:

- 8-B2F2F1A Bethany Marie THOMAS, daughter of Robert Franklin and Joyce ANDREWS THOMAS, was born 12 April 1964 in Cooke County, Chicago, Ill.
- 8-B2F2F1B Robert John THOMAS, son of Robert Franklin and Joyce ANDREWS THOMAS, was born 6 April 1967 in Cooke County, Chicago, Ill.
- 8-B2F2E1C Angela Marie THOMAS (Korean name Hea Im Kim), adopted daughter of Robert Franklin and Joyce ANDREWS THOMAS, was born 9 January 1983 in Seoul, South Korea.
- 7-B2F2F2 Imo Jean THOMAS, daughter of Robert Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE THOMAS, was born 11 September 1946 in Galax, Va. Jean married Charles Curtis CARRICO, son of Wilmer J. and Ethel PATTON CARRICO. Charles was born 4 November 1943 and is an auto mechanic. Jean is a business office manager. They have 2 sons.

CHILDREN of Charles Curtis and Imo Jean THOMAS CARRICO:

- 8-B2F2F2A Charles Curtis CARRICO, Jr., son of Charles Curtis and Imo Jean THOMAS CARRICO, was born 15 June 1965 in Galax, Va.
- 8-B2F2F2B Thomas Jay CARRICO, son of Charles Curtis and Imo Jean THOMAS CARRICO, was born 16 March 1971 in Galax, Va.
- 7-B2F2F3 Joyce Ann THOMAS, daughter of Robert Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE THOMAS, was born 9 February 1949 at Galax, Va. Joyce married first Roby J. BRADY, son of Clinton J. and Sylvia BURNETTE BRADY. Roby was born 4 December 1942 in Carroll County, Va. Joyce and Roby had 2 daughters. Joyce married second Charles Frank MABE, son of Tate and Mary KENNY MABE. Charles was born 1 February 1939 and is an electrician. Joyce is a seamstress and Shaklee representative.



CHILDREN of Roby J. and Joyce Ann THOMAS BRADY:

8-B2F2F3A Kimberly Dawn BRADY, daughter of Roby J. and Joyce Ann THOMAS BRADY, was born 3 June 1969 in Galax, Va.

8-B2F2F3B Teresa Ann BRADY, daughter of Roby J. and Joyce Ann THOMAS BRADY, was born 2 December 1971 in Galax, Va.

7-B2F2F4 Wanda Lynn THOMAS, daughter of Robert Oah and Margie Marie PAYNE THOMAS, was born 9 March 1950 in Pulaski, Va. She married Douglas Gene MESSER, who was born 26 May 1945. Douglas and Wanda are owners of Dixie Messer Mirror, Inc., at Greer, S. C. They have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Douglas Gene and Wanda Lynn THOMAS MESSER:

8-B2F2F4A Lynette Michelle MESSER, daughter of Douglas Gene and Wanda Lynn THOMAS MESSER, was born 15 January 1968 in Galax, Va.

8-B2F2F4B Kenneth Allen MESSER, son of Douglas Gene and Wanda Lynn THOMAS MESSER, was born 22 May 1972 in Greenville, S. C.

8-B2F2E4C Robert Andrew MESSER, son of Douglas Gene and Wanda Lynn THOMAS MESSER, was born 19 January 1975 in Greenville, S. C.

6-B2F2G Walter E. THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 25 March 1919. Walter and Lucy Irene McCRAW were married 11 April 1941 in Carroll County, Va. Irene, daughter of Henry B. and Callie STONEMAN McCRAW, was born 8 January 1921. Walter and Irene are parents of 2 children. They also have 5 grandchildren.

Walter joined the church at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church on 25 October 1943. He was licensed to preach on 14 June 1958 at Zion Hill and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 4 August 1973 at Stewart's Creek Primitive Baptist Church.

CHILDREN of Walter E. and Lucy Irene McCRAW THOMAS:

7-B2F2G1 Betty Sue THOMAS, daughter of Walter E. and Lucy Irene McCRAW THOMAS, was born 21 September 1944. She married Harold Rex MOXLEY on 4 June 1966. Rex was born 13 May 1937. Betty Sue and Rex are parents of 2 daughters.

CHILDREN of Harold Rex and Betty Sue THOMAS MOXLEY:

8-B2F2G1A Lana Sue MOXLEY, daughter of Harold Rex and Betty Sue THOMAS MOXLEY, was born 20 November 1968.

8-B2F2G1B Melissa "Lisa" Dawn MOXLEY, daughter of Harold Rex and Betty Sue THOMAS MOXLEY, was born 10 April 1973.

7-B2F2G2 Walter Cuban THOMAS, son of Walter E. and Lucy Irene McCRAW THOMAS, was born 20 August 1947. He married Wanda Kaye HORTON on 9 June 1973. Wanda was born 10 March 1953. Walter Cuban and Wanda have 3 children.

CHILDREN Of Walter Cuban and Wanda Kaye HORTON THOMAS:

8-B2F2G2A Anthony Stern THOMAS, son of Walter Cuban and Wanda Kaye HORTON THOMAS, was born 11 August 1977.



- 8-B2F2G2B Mindy Gayle THOMAS, daughter of Walter Cuban and Wanda Kaye HORTON THOMAS, was born 31 January 1980.  
8-B2F2G2C Steve Jonathan THOMAS, son of Walter Cuban and Wanda Kaye HORTON THOMAS, was born 14 November 1981.

6-B2F2H Cuban Raffer THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 28 May 1921 in Surry County, N. C. He was killed instantly in an automobile accident on Sunday afternoon, 5 April 1942. At the time of his death, Cuban was employed at a mill in Galax, Va. He is buried in the Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Surry County, N. C.

Killed When Car Leaves Road  
Cuban Thomas Meets Death; 2 Injured in Accident

Cuban Thomas, 20, of Mount Airy, Route 3, was instantly killed Sunday afternoon when he lost control of his car, wrecking it. Carlis Hone, a companion, was seriously injured and is now in Martin Memorial Hospital for treatment. A brother of the dead man escaped with minor injuries.

Thomas was employed at a mill in Galax, but was a native of this section, being a son of Cleve Thomas.  
(News Item from front page of THE MT. AIRY NEWS - April 10, 1942)

6-B2F2I Harvie Lee THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 12 August 1923 in Surry County, N. C. He married Virginia Lee GALYEAN, and they had 2 children. Harvie Lee died of tuberculosis on 7 December 1947. He is buried at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church in Surry County, N. C.

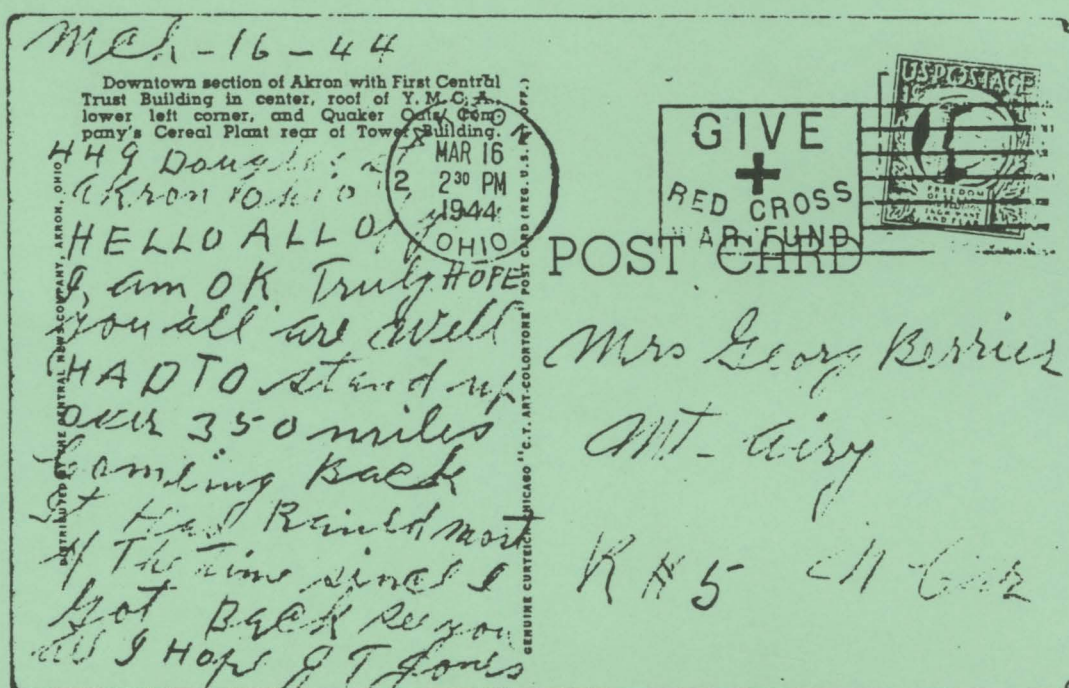
CHILDREN of Harvie Lee and Virginia Lee GALYEAN THOMAS:

- 7-B2F2I1 Roy Lee THOMAS, son of Harvie Lee and Virginia Lee GALYEAN THOMAS, was born 5 July 1943.  
7-B2F2I2 Janice Gray THOMAS, daughter of Harvie Lee and Virginia Lee GALYEAN THOMAS, was born 14 November 1945.
- 5-B2F3 John Tyler JONES, son of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES, was born 16 January 1886 in Carroll County, Va. He married Lela V. VERNON, daughter of Ulysses and Nancy Jane VERNON, on 5 January 1911 in Carroll County, Va. Tyler and Lela had 3 children. Tyler and Lela moved to Akron, Ohio, when Lela's parents moved there. Their first two children were born in Carroll County; the third child was born in Ohio. Tyler came back to visit his relatives on several occasions. He, Lela, and the first two children came back once; Tyler came back in 1944 and in 1948 when his brother, Lee, died. The last time Tyler came back was in the early 1950's, and his daughter Cressie Fern (Roberta) also came with him. Tyler died in the early 1950's not many years after his last visit to Carroll County, Va.



CHILDREN of John Tyler and Lela VERNON JONES:

- 6-B2F3A William "Bill" A. Vernon JONES, son of John Tyler and Lela VERNON JONES. Family members say he worked at Firestone Rubber Company in Akron, Ohio. (No further information)
- 60B2F3B Cressie Fern JONES, daughter of John Tyler and Lela VERNON JONES. She later changed her name to Roberta. Cressie Fern (Roberta) died a few years ago. She had been in an automobile accident, took pneumonia while in the hospital recovering from the accident and died.
- 6-B2F3C Virginia JONES, daughter of John Tyler and Lela VERNON JONES. (No further information)



Post Card mailed by John Tyler Jones to his younger sister, Nannie Berrier

5-B2F4 Nancy Louisa "Nannie" JONES, daughter of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES, was born 28 January 1888 in Carroll County, Va. Before she married, Nannie was a housekeeper for H. D. and Louise JOHNSON FAGG at Pilot Mountain, N. C. Mr. Fagg was a mail carrier; Mrs. Fagg, a school teacher. Nannie JONES and George BERRIER were married 22 December 1909 in Carroll County, Va. George and Nannie joined the church in 1924 at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church where Nannie's maternal grandfather and grandmother, William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, had been members. Her Grandfather GATES was a Primitive Baptist preacher at Flower Gap.

George BERRIER was born 24 May 1884 in Carroll County, Va., son of Adam "Jess" and Sarah Abigalle LEONARD BERRIER. George was a Primitive Baptist Elder for 33 years. George passed away on



Sunday--31 May 1959--after suffering a stroke earlier in the day. Nannie died on 29 April 1975. George and Nannie are buried in the McCRAW Family Cemetery, near their homeplace, on Virginia State Road #794 in Carroll County, Va. George and Nannie had 6 children; five of them lived to adulthood and are still living--Brawdis, Hazel, Beulah, Blanche, And Allen (1984).

CHILDREN of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER:

6-B2F4A Brawdis Jefferson BERRIER, son of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER, was born 22 September 1910 in Carroll County, Va. He married Annie Hazel LEONARD, daughter of Frank and Ola EDWARDS LEONARD on 18 January 1933. Annie was born 30 January 1913. Brawdis and Annie have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Brawdis Jefferson and Annie Hazel LEONARD BERRIER:

7-B2F4A1 John Clyde "J. C." BERRIER, son of Brawdis Jefferson and Annie Hazel LEONARD BERRIER, was born 28 February 1934. He served in the U. S. Army and was stationed in South Korea. J. C. married Clara Bell SMITH, daughter of Joe and Nannie BELL HALL SMITH. Clara was born 2 January 1942. J. C. and Clara are the parents of 3 children.

CHILDREN of J. C. and Clara Bell SMITH BERRIER:

8-B2F4A1A Kenneth Jay BERRIER, son of J. C. and Clara Bell SMITH BERRIER, was born 9 November 1959. Kenneth plays dobro for the bluegrass band, Summer Wages.

8-B2F4A1B Barry Ray BERRIER, son of J. C. and Clara Bell SMITH BERRIER, was born 10 October 1960. Barry plays lead guitar for the bluegrass band, Summer Wages.

8-B2F4A1C Rhonda Kay BERRIER, daughter of J. C. and Clara Bell SMITH BERRIER, was born 13 October 1966.

7-B2F4A2 Charles Britt BERRIER, son of Brawdis Jefferson and Annie Hazel LEONARD BERRIER, was born 30 July 1950. He married first Geraldine GOINS on 24 April 1970. They divorced and Charles married second Sheila Kay PEELE, daughter of William Edgar and Lola HAWKS PEELE on 15 September 1973. Charles and Sheila have 2 sons.

CHILDREN of Charles Britt and Sheila Kay PEELE BERRIER:

8-B2F4A2A Charles "Chuck" Britt BERRIER, Jr., son of Charles Britt and Sheila Kay PEELE BERRIER, was born 20 September 1978.

8-B2F4A2B William Jefferson BERRIER, son of Charles Britt and Sheila Kay PEELE BERRIER, was born 14 February 1982.

6-B2F4B Hazel Abigalle BERRIER, daughter of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER, was born 29 May 1914 in Carroll County, Va. Hazel married Sam Gilmer BRYANT on 14 December 1932. Hazel retired from Quality Mills in Mount Airy, N. C. in 1977. Gilmer was born 8 November 1910. Gilmer is a Baptist minister and is pastor of Cedar Lane Baptist Church in Carroll County, Va. Hazel and Gilmer have 3 children.



CHILDREN of Sam Gilmer and Hazel Abigalle BERRIER BRYANT:

- 7-B2F4B1 Walter Clarence BRYANT, son of Sam Gilmer and Hazel Abigalle BERRIER BRYANT, was born 19 October 1933. He married first Jean LAMBE, daughter of Swanson and Belle LAMBE on 24 December 1954. Clarence and Jean had 2 children. Clarence and Jean divorced in 1975. Clarence married second Flora Lucille MARION CARPENTER, a widow, daughter of William and Lela MARION, on 19 November 1975 in Surry County, N. C. Clarence and Lucille later divorced, and Clarence married third Debbie COLLINS.

CHILDREN of Walter Clarence and Jean LAMBE BRYANT:

- 8-B2F4B1A Judy BRYANT, daughter of Walter Clarence and Jean LAMBE BRYANT, was born 27 September 1955.
- 8-B2F4B1B Gerald Clarence BRYANT, son of Walter Clarence and Jean LAMBE BRYANT, was born 27 June 1958.
- 7-B2F4B2 Forest Marie BRYANT, daughter of Sam Gilmer and Hazel Abigalle BERRIER BRYANT, was born 8 August 1935. Forest married Creed J. "C. J." GOLDING, son of Jack and Gracie HAWKS GOLDING. Forest and C. J. have 5 children.

CHILDREN of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING:

- 8-B2F4B2A Luther Allen GOLDING, son of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING, was born 12 April 1953. He married Edith Randalie "Randy" BOWMAN. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Luther Allen and Randy BOWMAN GOLDING:

- 9-B2F4B2A1 Marie Annette GOLDING, daughter of Luther Allen and Edith Randalie BOWMAN GOLDING, was born 16 March 1973.
- 9-B2F4B2A2 Luther Allen GOLDING, Jr., son of Luther Allen and Edith Randalie BOWMAN GOLDING, was born 12 December 1974.
- 8-B2F4B2B Phyllis Jean GOLDING, daughter of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING, was born 17 February 1955. Phyllis married Dixie B. "Bernie" HAWKS, III, son of Dixie Bernard and Dorothy CALLOWAY HAWKS, Jr. They have twin sons.

CHILDREN of Dixie B. and Phyllis Jean GOLDING HAWKS, III:

- 9-B2F4B2B1 Bernard Neal HAWKS, twin son of Dixie B. and Phyllis Jean GOLDING HAWKS, III and twin brother of Bradley Phil HAWKS, was born 2 July 1977.
- 9-B2F4B2B2 Bradley Phil HAWKS, twin son of Dixie B. and Phyllis JEAN GOLDING HAWKS, III and twin brother of Bernard Neal HAWKS, was born 2 July 1977.
- 8-B2F4B2C Clarence Wade GOLDING, son of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING, was born 28 January 1958. Clarence married Rhonda Lynn BOYD. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Clarence Wade and Rhonda Lynn BOYD GOLDING:

- 9-B2F4B2C1 Chad Wade GOLDING, son of Clarence Wade and Rhonda Lynn BOYD GOLDING, was born 30 June 1979.



9-B2F4B2C2 Christy Lynn GOLDING, daughter of Clarence Wade and Rhonda Lynn BOYD GOLDING, was born 11 November 1980.

8-B2F4B2D Marie Joy GOLDING, daughter of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING, was born 17 November 1959. She married first Ronald Ray BURCHAM, and they had one son. Marie and Ronald divorced, and Marie married second Leon John SIMMONS on 21 December 1982.

CHILDREN of Marie Joy GOLDING BURCHAM SIMMONS:

9-B2F4B2D1 Jody Ray BURCHAM, son of Ronald Ray and Marie Joy GOLDING BURCHAM, was born 24 July 1977.

9-B2F4B2D2 Tracy Marie GOLDING, daughter of Marie Joy GOLDING, was born 16 February 1982.

8-B2F4B2E Randy Jack GOLDING, son of C. J. and Forest Marie BRYANT GOLDING, was born 7 October 1965.

7-B2F4B3 Mildred Pauline BRYANT, daughter of Sam Gilmer and Hazel Abigalle BERRIER BRYANT, was born 8 January 1938. Pauline married Ronald LYONS, son of Victor LYONS. Pauline received her two year accounting degree from Surry Community College in 1983 and currently works in the family sawmill business. Ronald and Pauline have 4 children.

CHILDREN of Ronald and Mildred Pauline BRYANT LYONS:

8-B2F4B3A Victor LYONS, son of Ronald and Mildred Pauline BRYANT LYONS, was born 22 November 1955. Victor was graduated from Carroll County High School and received a B. A. degree in Education from Virginia Polytechnic Institute at Blacksburg, Va. He was ordained a Baptist minister on 15 February 1976 at Cedar Lane Baptist Church, Carroll County, Va. Victor received his M. Div. degree from Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in Louisville, Ky., in December of 1980.

Victor and Lucinda SHELTON, daughter of missionaries Rev. and Mrs. Ray SHELTON, were married 9 June 1979 at Cedar Lane Baptist Church. Lucinda was born 12 January 1956 in Uruguay. Victor and Lucinda both worked as student missionaries in Houston, Texas, the summer of 1978. They are presently serving as missionaries in Punta Arenas, Chile. They have 1 son.

CHILDREN of Victor and Lucinda SHELTON LYONS:

9-B2F4B3A1 Victor Ray LYONS, son of Victor and Lucinda SHELTON LYONS, was born 25 August 1982 in Chile.

8-B2F4B3B Mary Gail LYONS, daughter of Ronald and Mildred Pauline BRYANT LYONS, was born 25 May 1957. She served in the U. S. Army. Mary married Steve EASON on 22 April 1978. Mary and Steve divorced in 1983. Mary lives in Oregon.



8-B2F4B3C Ira LYONS, son of Ronald and Mildred Pauline BRYANT LYONS, was born 4 July 1959. He graduated from Virginia Polytechnic Institute at Blacksburg, Va. Ira works in the family sawmill business.

8-B2F4B3D Susan Jane LYONS, daughter of Ronald and Mildred Pauline BRYANT LYONS, was born 27 July 1962. Susan graduated from Virginia Polytechnic Institute at Blacksburg, Va.

6-B2F4C Beulah C. BERRIER, daughter of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER, was born 28 August 1918 in Carroll County, Va. She married Thomas Kermit LEONARD, son of Tom and Sarah KING LEONARD. They were married on 14 November 1938 in Carroll County, Va. Beulah and Kermit had 3 children.

CHILDREN of Thomas Kermit and Beulah C. BERRIER LEONARD:

7-B2F4C1 Roger Wayne LEONARD, son of Thomas Kermit and Beulah C. BERRIER LEONARD, was born 26 September 1938. He married Patricia "Pat" Ann SIMMONS. Pat was born 28 March 1943. Roger and Pat have 3 children.

8-B2F4C1A Shelia Renae LEONARD, daughter of Roger Wayne and Patricia Ann SIMMONS LEONARD, was born 2 November 1962.

8-B2F4C1B Monty Dean LEONARD, son of Roger Wayne and Patricia Ann SIMMONS LEONARD, was born 21 October 1964.

8-B2F4C1C Regina Waynette LEONARD, daughter of Roger Wayne and Patricia Ann SIMMONS LEONARD, was born 21 January 1970.

7-B2F4C2 Glenda June LEONARD, daughter of Thomas Kermit and Beulah C. BERRIER LEONARD, was born 7 April 1945. She had heart trouble and died 15 April 1945. She is buried at McCraw Family Cemetery on State Road #794, Carroll County, Va.

7-B2F4C3 Darrell Ray LEONARD, son of Thomas Kermit and Beulah C. BERRIER LEONARD, was born 16 May 1946. He married Euvella WRAY on 22 November 1973 in Surry County, N. C. They have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Darrell Ray and Euvella WRAY LEONARD:

8-B2F4C3A Lisa Kay LEONARD, daughter of Darrell Ray and Euvella WRAY LEONARD, was born 25 August 1977.

8-B2F4C3B Jason LEONARD, son of Darrell Ray and Euvella WRAY LEONARD, was born 19 August 1978.

8-B2F4C3C Angie Wray LEONARD, daughter of Darrell Ray and Euvella Wray LEONARD, was born 18 November 1980.

6-B2F4D Blanche Marie BERRIER, daughter of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER, was born 26 March 1921. Blanche and Arthur LEONARD, son of Fred Valentine and Ella Irene EASTER LEONARD, were married on 24 December 1941. They have 3 daughters. Blanche and Arthur live in the Flower Gap section of Carroll County, Va.



CHILDREN of Arthur and Blanche Marie BERRIER LEONARD:

7-B2F4D1 Jewell Faye LEONARD, daughter of Arthur and Blanche Marie BERRIER LEONARD, was born 30 September 1942. She graduated from Hillsville High School, Hillsville, Va., and attended Draughon Business College in Winston-Salem, N. C. She works at Quality Mills, Mount Airy, N. C.

7-B2F4D2 Carol Jean LEONARD, daughter of Arthur and Blanche Marie BERRIER LEONARD, was born 11 April 1946. She graduated from Hillsville High School, Hillsville, Va., finishing fourth in her class. Carol was graduated from Winston-Salem Business College, Winston-Salem, N. C.; Surry Community College, Dobson, N. C.; and Salem College, Winston-Salem, N. C., on 22 May 1983. Carol has worked as a secretary for many years; she is presently employed at Surry Community College. Carol is interested in history, especially family history, and is the author of this book, The Gates Family of Patrick County, Va.

7-B2F4D3 Audrey Louella LEONARD, daughter of Arthur and Blanche Marie BERRIER LEONARD, was born 22 July 1950. She graduated from Hillsville High School, Hillsville, Va., finishing in the top ten in her class. Audrey and Henry Eugene GOAD, son of Mebane and Lucy GRAVLEY GOAD, were married on 3 January 1970. They have a daughter, Valerie.

Audrey went to driving school in Winston-Salem, N. C., to learn to drive a tractor trailer; she and her husband, Gene, drove as a team for several years. Presently, Audrey works at Quality Mills in Mount Airy, N. C.; and Gene drives a tractor trailer.

CHILDREN of Henry Eugene and Audrey Louella LEONARD GOAD:

8-B2F4D3A Valerie Dawn GOAD, daughter of Henry Eugene and Audrey Louella LEONARD GOAD, was born 14 March 1979.

6-B2F4E Infant daughter of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER was born and died in 1924. She is buried in the McCraw Family Cemetery on State Road #794, Carroll County, Va.

6-B2F4F George Allen BERRIER, son of George and Nancy Louisa JONES BERRIER, was born 22 June 1926. He married Hattie HAWKS on 15 January 1950. Allen and Hattie have 2 sons.

CHILDREN of George Allen and Hattie HAWKS BERRIER:

7-B2F4E1 Larry Allen BERRIER, son of George Allen and Hattie HAWKS BERRIER, was born on 5 January 1951. Larry married Gladys Elaine COMBS, daughter of Marvin and Clarsie DAWSON COMBS. Larry and Gladys have 2 children.

CHILDREN of Larry Allen and Gladys Elaine COMBS BERRIER:

8-B2F4F1A Dwayne Allen BERRIER, son of Larry Allen and Gladys Elaine COMBS BERRIER, was born 8 May 1976.



8-B2F4F1B <sup>Steve</sup>~~Barry~~ BERRIER, son of Larry Allen and Gladys Elaine COMBS BERRIER.

7-B2F4E2 Wayne Jeffrey BERRIER, son of George Allen and Hattie HAWKS BERRIER, was born 9 November 1958. He married Gladys ROBERTSON.

5-B2F5 Brancom JONES, son of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES, was born 12 May 1890. He died 18 May 1890. Brancom's mother, Louisa, passed away 2 days later on 20 May 1890. Brancom was buried in his mother's arms at the McCraw Family Cemetery on Virginia State Road #794, Carroll County, Va.

COMMONWEALTH OF VIRGINIA  
DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH  
DIVISION OF VITAL RECORDS AND HEALTH STATISTICS  
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

Transcript of a record of death secured by the Commissioner of the Revenue between 1853 and 1896 as required by Chapter 104, Page 846, Section 21, Code of 1873, Acts of 1852, and now in the keeping of the Virginia Division of Vital Records and Health Statistics, in accordance with Chapter 118, Page 226, Acts of 1918.

Place of death  
County of Carroll Page --- Line No. 16  
Magisterial District of Southern  
or  
City of -----

Name of deceased Brancom Jones

Color White Sex Male Age 1 (week)

Date of death May 18, 1890 Place Carroll County, Virginia

Cause of death -----

Names of parents John J. and Louisa V. Jones

Birthplace of deceased Carroll County

Occupation -----

Consort of Unmarried

Name and relation of informant John J. Jones - Father

Commissioner of the Revenue H. T. C. Mitchell

Filed by the Clerk of the Court in the State Office July 16, 1891

This is to certify that this is a true and correct reproduction or abstract of the official record filed with the Virginia Department of Health, Richmond, Virginia.

Date issued April 9, 1984 James L. Chandler  
Assistant State Registrar

Death Certificate - Brancom Jones



# MARRIAGE LICENSE



Virginia, Patrick County to wit:

**To any Person Licensed to Celebrate Marriages:**

You are hereby authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, according to the rites and ceremonies of your Church, or religious denomination, and the laws of the Commonwealth of Virginia, *John J. Jones* and *Louise T. Gates*

GIVEN under my hand, as Clerk of the *County* Court of *Patrick* this *29<sup>th</sup>* day of *April* 18*77*  
*L. G. Rucker* Clerk.

**CERTIFICATE TO OBTAIN A MARRIAGE LICENSE.**

To be Annexed to the License, required by Acts passed 15th March, 1861, and February 27th, 1866.

Time of Marriage, <i>1<sup>st</sup> May 1879</i>	Condition of Wife, (widowed or single) <i>Single</i>
Place of Marriage, <i>Patrick Co</i>	Place of Husband's Birth, <i>Leasell Co</i>
Full Names of Parties Married, <i>John J. Jones</i> <i>Louise T. Gates</i>	Place of Wife's Birth, <i>Patrick Co</i>
Color, <i>White</i>	Place of Husband's Residence, <i>Leasell</i>
Age of Husband, <i>21 years</i>	Place of Wife's Residence, <i>Patrick</i>
Age of Wife, <i>18</i>	Names of Husband's Parents, <i>Wm &amp; J. B. Jones</i>
Condition of Husband, (widowed or single) <i>Single</i>	Names of Wife's Parents, <i>W B &amp; Elizabeth Gates</i>
Given under my hand this <i>29<sup>th</sup></i> day of <i>April</i> 18 <i>79</i>	Occupation of Husband, <i>Farmer</i>
	<i>L. G. Rucker</i> Clerk.

## MINISTER'S RETURN OF MARRIAGE.

I Certify, That on the *1<sup>st</sup>* day of *May* 18*79*  
at the Residence of *Mr. B. Gates* I united in Marriage the above-named and described parties, under authority of the annexed License.

*William B. Gates*

The Minister celebrating a marriage, is required, within TEN days thereafter, to return the license to the Office of the Clerk who issued the same, with an endorsement thereon of the FACT of such marriage, and of the TIME and PLACE of celebrating the same.





The author has been unable to learn the identity of the people in this photograph. The lady is identical in looks to that of the author of this book--Carol Jean Leonard (pictured on right). The above photograph may be Louisa Gates Jones and her three oldest children--Zilpah, Lee, and Tyler



Carol Jean Leonard (1983)

BELOW (L to R) Nancy "Nannie" Jones Berrier; Irene, Walter Cuban, Walter E., Violet, and Zilpah Jones Thomas (May 31, 1964)







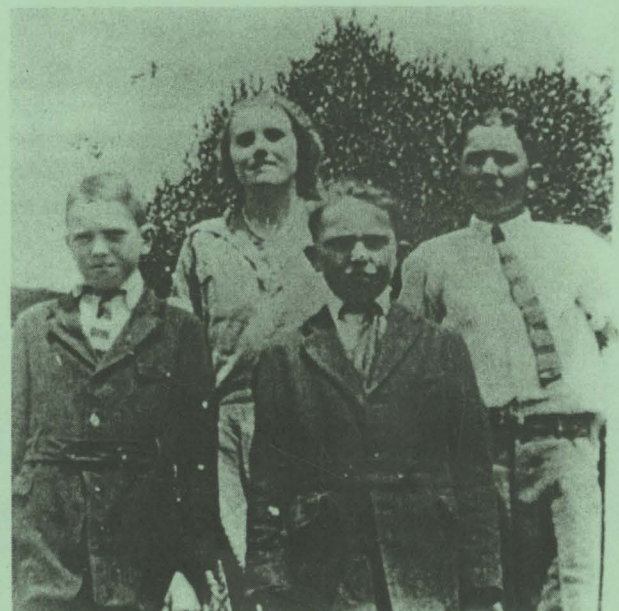
Mary & Lee Jones Family  
(L to R)(Standing) Viola Jones  
Edwards; Arlis, Annie & Vestal Jones;  
(Seated) Ada Jones Easter, Mary  
Easter Jones & Ethel Jones Edwards



(L to R) Ada Jones Easter and daughter-in-  
law, Emily Verlea Gates Easter (Sept. 1983)



(L to R)  
Virginia, John Tyler and  
Cressie Fern (Roberta) Jones



Children of G. C. & Zilpah Jones Thomas  
(L to R) Tyler B., Violet, Bruce &  
Grover (1929)





(Standing - L to R) Jewell & Carol Leonard; (Seated - L to R) Arthur & Blanche Berrier Leonard, Audrey Leonard Goad and daughter, Valerie Dawn Goad



(Standing - L to R) Jean, Joyce, Wanda & Robert Thomas;  
(Seated) Oah and Margie Thomas



4-B2G Jathina Zilpah GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born 3 August 1863 in Patrick County, Va. Jathina married John EATON, son of Albert A. and Margaret MONTGOMERY EATON. They were married on 6 January 1887 by Jathina's father, Elder William B. GATES, at Elder GATES' residence in Patrick County, Va., in the section known at that time as "The Hollow." John and Jathina were parents of seven children--William Tyler, Lou Emma, Samuel, John Eldridge, Lydia Frances, Jathina Margaret, and Roy Roscoe. Sam and Roy are still living (1984).

John and Jathina were instrumental in the establishment of Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va. John was a member of the Special Committee for Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church. In addition, John and Jathina gave the land where Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church is built. This land was part of the William B. GATES Estate.

Jathina died about four months before her 59th birthday on 28 April 1922. John, who had a twin brother Kelly, was born 2 April 1862 and passed away on 19 February 1935. John and Jathina are buried in the Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery.

CHILDREN of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON:

5-B2G1 William Tyler "Willie" EATON, son of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 4 June 1888 in Patrick County, Va. (His birth is recorded in the William B. GATES Bible.) Willie married Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL, oldest child of Garland L. and Polly QUESINBERRY MARSHALL. Lavinia, who was born 27 February 1894 in Carroll County, Va., was a sister of Ellis Leonard MARSHALL, who married Willie's oldest sister, Lou Emma. Willie and Lavinia had ten children. Willie died 22 January 1948; Lavinia passed away on 24 March 1971. They are buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery.

CHILDREN of William Tyler and Lavinia ELLEN MARSHALL EATON:

6-B2G1A Earnest L. EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, married Hazel ? \_\_\_\_\_. They did not have any children.

6-B2G1B Tressie EATON, daughter of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, was born 19 December 1915 in Patrick County, Va. She married Dave MIDKIFF, and they had one daughter. Tressie passed away 21 September 1971 and is buried in the Midkiff Cemetery, located in the Flat Rock Community, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Dave and Tressie EATON MIDKIFF:

7-B2G1B1 Jo Ann MIDKIFF, daughter of Dave and Tressie EATON MIDKIFF was born 5 December 1937.



6-B2G1C Dorothy EATON, daughter of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, married Stanley BOYD. They had two children. They later divorced.

CHILDREN of Stanley and Dorothy EATON BOYD:

7-B2G1C1 Barbara Leigh BOYD, daughter of Stanley and Dorothy EATON BOYD, was born 28 January 1947 in Surry County, N.C.

7-B2G1C2 Wanda Gail BOYD, daughter of Stanley and Dorothy EATON BOYD, was born 13 June 1948 in Surry County, N. C.

6-B2G1D Josephine EATON, daughter of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, was born 1919 (circa). She married Curtis BOWMAN, born 1915 (circa). They were married 4 January 1944 in Patrick County, Va. Curtis was the son of Eli M. and Rosie THOMPSON BOWMAN. Curtis and Josephine had one son. Josephine passed away 6 September 1979.

CHILDREN of Curtis and Josephine EATON BOWMAN:

7-B2G1D1 Roger Dale BOWMAN, son of Curtis and Josephine EATON BOWMAN, was born 17 February 1947. He was killed in the Vietnam War on 15 August 1968. He is buried in Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road, in Patrick County, Va.

6-B2G1E John Garland EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, was born 10 February 1920 in Patrick County, Va. He was said to be a blue baby, afflicted all his life. John Garland EATON passed away 8 March 1967 and is buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road, Patrick County, Va. He did not marry.

6-B2G1F Arthur H. EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, was born 10 July 1921. Arthur married first Mildred M. PUCKETT, daughter of Ray and Nora GUNNELL PUCKETT. They had one daughter. Arthur married second Jessie HAWKS, who was born 27 February 1928.

CHILDREN of Arthur H. and Mildred PUCKETT EATON:

7-B2G1F1 Nora Ellen EATON, daughter of Arthur H. and Mildred PUCKETT EATON, was born 2 October 1954.

6-B2G1G Glenn EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, was living in Charlotte, N. C., in 1948 when his father passed away. He now lives in Myrtle Beach, S. C.



-135-



John, Jathina & Roy Eaton



Lou Emma Eaton - 1909





(Standing - L to R) Sam and Roy Eaton, and Margaret "Maggie" Eaton Bowman (Seated) Lou Emma Eaton Marshall



John and Jathina Eaton Family (Back Row - L to R) Willie, Jathina, Chesola (an Italian woman who lived with the family), John, Lou Emma, Sam & Eldridge. (Front Row - L to R) Roy, Lydia & Margaret "Maggie"



6-B2G1H Raymond Clinard "Ray" EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, married Claudine JARRELL. Claudine is the daughter of Ben and Alma JARRELL. He was in the U. S. Army, stationed in Tucson, Arizona, in 1948 when his father passed away. Ray died of cancer in 1983. He had been principal at a school in Martinsville, Va.

6-B2G1I Polly EATON, daughter of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, married Marvin HAROLD. Marvin is the son of Banus and Duffie BURKE HAROLD. Polly and Marvin had two children.

CHILDREN of Marvin and Polly EATON HAROLD:

7-B2G1I1 Marlene HAROLD, daughter of Marvin and Polly EATON HAROLD.

7-B2G1I2 Audie HAROLD, son of Marvin and Polly EATON HAROLD. He is now deceased.

6-B2G1J Thelma EATON, son of William Tyler and Lavinia Ellen MARSHALL EATON, married first C. C. MARION, Jr. The son of C. C. and Lottie SHORT MARION, Sr., he was killed in the Korean War on 18 April 1950. His body was never found. Thelma has remarried and was living in Charlotte, N. C., in 1971 when her mother passed away.

W. T. Eaton Dies  
at Ararat, Va.

William Tyler Eaton died at his home at Ararat, Va., 10 miles north of this city at 11:30 a.m. Thursday, January 22, aged 59.

He was born in Patrick County, Va., June 4, 1888, son of John and Jathina Gates Eaton.

Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Lavinia Marshall Eaton; 5 sons, Ernest L. and John G. of Ararat, Va.; Arthur of Mount Airy; Glenn of Charlotte; Clinard Eaton of the U. S. Army stationed at Tucson, Arizona; 5 daughters, Misses Polly and Thelma Eaton of the home; Mrs. Curtis Bowman of Ararat, Va.; Mrs. Dave Midkiff and Mrs. Stanley Boyd of Mount Airy; 3 grandchildren; 2 brothers, Sam and Roy Eaton both of Ararat, Va.; 2 sisters, Mrs. Frank Bowman and Mrs. Ellis Marshall, both of Ararat, Va.

Funeral service was held at 2 p. m. Friday at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church with Elders Garland Allen and George Noonkester in charge and burial made in the church cemetery.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Jan. 30, 1948)



5-B2G2 Lou Emma EATON, daughter of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 12 November 1890 in Patrick County, Va. Lou Emma joined Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church the 4th Sunday in May 1916 and was baptized by Elder G. P. ALLEN the 4th Sunday in June 1916. Lou Emma EATON and Ellis Leonard MARSHALL, son of Garland Lafayette and Polly QUESINBERRY MARSHALL, were married 25 July 1920 in Surry County, N. C. Ellis was born 25 July 1897 and was a brother of Lavinia MARSHALL, who married William Tyler EATON, Lou Emma's oldest brother. Ellis and Lou Emma had three children--Julius Eldridge, Ruby Opal, and Velvie Lorraine. Ellis MARSHALL died at Northern Surry Hospital, Mount Airy, N. C., on 8 March 1978 after suffering a stroke. Lou Emma passed away 23 July 1978. Ellis and Lou Emma are buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemtery, located on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of Ellis Leonard and Lou Emma EATON MARSHALL:

6-B2G2A Julius Eldridge MARSHALL, son of Ellis Leonard and Lou Emma EATON MARSHALL, was born 25 March 1921. Eldridge served in the U. S. Navy during World War II; he entered the service 6 October 1942 and was honorably discharged 7 December 1945. Eldridge was a gunners mate third class and participated in three major invasions in World War II--the invasion of Sicily; Salerno, Italy; and Normandy, France. He received these metals--American area, European-African and 3 stars, good conduct, and victory - World War II.

Eldridge married Ruby Annice HENSLEY, daughter of William Charles and Cora Ella HALL HENSLEY. They were married 16 November 1946. Eldridge and Ruby have two children and two grandchildren.

Julius Eldridge MARSHALL was baptized the 27th of May 1956 at Flat Rock Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. He was licensed to preach the gospel 4 November 1956 and ordained 21 February 1960 at Flat Rock Baptist Church, located in the Flat Rock Community, near Mount Airy, N. C. Eldridge has served as pastor of several churches including Copeland Baptist Church and Lambsburg Baptist Church, Lambsburg, Va.

Rev. Eldridge MARSHALL says the highlight of his ministry occurred on Mother's Day, 8 May 1966. On that day he was speaking at New Bethel Baptist Church, located on Piper's Gap Road in Surry County, N. C., when Victor LYONS, who is now serving as a missionary in Punta Arenas, Chile, came up. Rev. Marshall recalls, "Victor, age 11, came running up the aisle, instead of walking." (The story of Victor Lyons and his family appears on page 124.)

CHILDREN of Julius Eldridge and Ruby Annice HENSLEY MARSHALL:

7-B2G2A1 Brenda Gail MARSHALL, daughter of Julius Eldridge and Ruby Annice HENSLEY MARSHALL, was born 9 October 1947. Brenda



Gail MARSHALL and Charles Robert JOYCE were married 26 July 1970 at Flat Rock Baptist Church. Brenda and Charles have two children.

CHILDREN of Charles Robert and Brenda Gail MARSHALL JOYCE:

8-B2G2A1A Sunni JOYCE, daughter of Charles Robert and Brenda Gail MARSHALL JOYCE, was born 16 March 1976.

8-B2G2A1B Adrian JOYCE, son of Charles Robert and Brenda Gail MARSHALL JOYCE, was born 16 March 1978.

7-B2G2A2 Dwight Eldridge MARSHALL, son of Julius Eldridge and Ruby Annice HENSLEY MARSHALL, was born 14 July 1951. In December of 1981 Dwight married Carolyn SPEIGHT.

6-B2G2B Ruby Opal MARSHALL, daughter of Ellis Leonard and Lou Emma EATON MARSHALL, was born 13 March 1923 in Patrick County, Va. Opal married first James Victor EASTER, son of Henry W. and Minnie TOLBERT EASTER, on 8 April 1939. This was the second marriage for Victor, who married first Mary Ethel UTT. Victor and Mary had four children--Hampton, Hubbard, Troy Victor and Minnie Elizabeth who was born 24 June 1934. Victor and Opal had four children--Julius, Leonard, Melrose, and Warren. James Victor EASTER was killed on 9 April 1960 in Florida at the age of 49. Opal married second Carl G. HIATT on 9 April 1971. Carl was born 11 March 1921.

CHILDREN of James Victor and Ruby Opal MARSHALL EASTER:

7-B2G2B1 Julius EASTER, son of James Victor and Ruby Opal MARSHALL EASTER, married Catherine HIATT. They were married by Julius' uncle, Rev. Eldridge MARSHALL; this was the first marriage ceremony that Rev. MARSHALL performed.

7-B2G2B2 Leonard Henry EASTER, son of James Victor and Ruby Opal MARSHALL EASTER, married Carol DAWSON, daughter of Harry and Gladys FLEMING DAWSON. Leonard and Carol were married on 5 November 1965.

7-B2G2B3 Melrose EASTER, daughter of James Victor and Ruby Opal MARSHALL EASTER, married first Roger EDWARDS, son of Will J. and Viola MATHIS EDWARDS. They were married 23 November 1966. Melrose married second G. C. REYNOLDS.

7-B2G2B4 Warren Grey EASTER, son of James Victor and Ruby Opal MARSHALL EASTER, married Hazel MARSHALL.

6-B2G2C Velvie Lorraine MARSHALL, daughter of Ellis Leonard and Lou Emma EATON MARSHALL, was born 11 August 1925. She married Thomas Lee "Tom" MOSER, son of Dallas and Effie HAYMORE MOSER. Tom was born 28 November 1920 and died 21 June 1979. Lorraine and Tom had one daughter, Carolyn.



CHILDREN of Thomas Lee and Velvie Lorraine MARSHALL MOSER:

- 7-B2G2C1 Carolyn MOSER, daughter of Thomas Lee and Velvie Lorraine MARSHALL MOSER, was born 22 February 1949 in Surry County, N. C. She married Isaac M. HESTER of Bladenboro, N. C. on 6 February 1969 in Surry County, N. C.

Mrs. Marshall

Funeral services for Mrs. Louemma EATON MARSHALL, 87, of Ararat, Va., widow of Ellis MARSHALL, will be held Tuesday at 2 p.m. at Moody Funeral Home Chapel with burial in Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery. She died at her home Sunday following a sudden illness.

Born in Patrick County, Va., she was the daughter of the late John and Jathina GATES EATON and was a member of Fisher River Primitive Baptist Church.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Opal HIATT of Route 2, Ararat, Va., and Mrs. Loraine Moser of Mount Airy; one son, the Rev. Eldridge MARSHALL of Mount Airy; one sister, Mrs. Frank BOWMAN of Ararat, Va.; two brothers, Roy EATON of Mount Airy and Sam EATON of Ararat, Va.; and seven grandchildren. Her body rests at Moody Funeral Home where the family will receive friends tonight from 7 to 9.

(Obituary from WINSTON-SALEM JOURNAL - July 23, 1978)

- 5-B2G3 Samuel "Sam" EATON, son of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 19 July 1893. Sam married Nannie Bell DEHART, daughter of Elder Leander and Cornelia Ruth DEHART. Nannie Bell was a sister of Sam L. DEHART, who married Lydia Frances EATON, a sister of Sam EATON. Sam and Nannie Bell had eight children. Nannie Bell DEHART EATON was born 3 September 1896 and passed away 3 April 1962. Sam was 91 on July 19 of this year (1984).

CHILDREN of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON:

- 6-B2G3A John Lee EATON, son of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, was born 20 September 1920. John served in the U. S. Army. John married Anna BRIGHTWELL; they did not have any children. John passed away 2 September 1980.



6-B2G3B Nellie EATON, daughter of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, married Woodrow HIATT on 5 January 1945. They did not have any children. Nellie died of cancer.

6-B2G3C Nelia Irene EATON, daughter of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, was born in 1924 (circa). She married Bernie COLLINS on 23 February 1946 in Patrick County, Va. Bernie was the son of John Walter and Fannie HALL COLLINS. They had three children.

CHILDREN of Bernie and Nelia Irene EATON COLLINS:

7-B2G3C1 Lonzo COLLINS, twin son of Bernie and Nelia Irene EATON COLLINS, and twin brother of Leo COLLINS.

7-B2G3C2 Leo COLLINS, twin son of Bernie and Nelia Irene EATON COLLINS, and twin brother of Lonzo COLLINS.

7-B2G3C3 Beverly COLLINS, daughter of Bernie and Nelia Irene EATON COLLINS.

6-B2G3D Lonzie EATON, son of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, married Betty J. AYERS. They had one daughter.

CHILDREN of Lonzie and Betty J. AYERS EATON:

7-B2G3D1 Rhonda Gail EATON, daughter of Lonzie and Betty J. AYERS EATON, was born 6 May 1949.

6-B2G3E Harry EATON, son of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, MARRIED Hattie HALL. Hattie is the daughter of Jesse Lee and Ida Bell BOWMAN HALL. Harry and Hattie had three children.

CHILDREN of Harry and Hattie HALL EATON:

7-B2G3E1 Freda Kay EATON, daughter of Harry and Hattie HALL EATON, was born 17 May 1950. She married Don Rex LOWE on 31 May 1969.

7-B2G3E2 Rebecca Ann EATON, daughter of Harry and Hattie HALL EATON, was born 6 December 1951. She is not married (1984).

7-B2G3E3 Harry EATON, Jr., son of Harry and Hattie HALL EATON, was born 4 November 1953. He married Linda Gayle DOLLYHIGH, and they have one son. Linda works as a receptionist for Dr. Carlton EVERHART in Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Harry and Linda Gayle DOLLYHIGH EATON, Jr.:

8-B2G3E3A Jason Camden EATON, son of Harry and Linda Gayle DOLLYHIGH EATON, Jr., was born 14 March 1979.



6-B2G3F Farley Estel EATON, son of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, was born in 1930 (circa). He married Violet Elizabeth INSCORE, who was born in 1932 (circa). They were married on 3 June 1950 in Patrick County, Va. Violet is the daughter of G. D. and Carrie HUFF INSCORE. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Farley Estel and Violet Elizabeth INSCORE EATON:

7-B2G3F1 Estel Dean EATON, son of Farley Estel and Violet Elizabeth INSCORE EATON, was born 21 January 1958. He married Patricia Ann MABE, and they have one son.

CHILDREN of Estel Dean and Patricia Ann MABE EATON:

8-B2G3F1A James Estel EATON, son of Estel Dean and Patricia Ann MABE EATON, was born 25 November 1982.

7-B2G3F2 Doyle Farley EATON, son of Farley Estel and Violet Elizabeth INSCORE EATON, was born 28 December 1967.

6-B2G3G Famesco EATON, son of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, was born 20 December 1934. He died 28 November 1937 and is buried in Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

6-B2G3H Margie EATON, daughter of Samuel and Nannie Bell DEHART EATON, married Wade FLEMING. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Wade and Margie EATON FLEMING:

7-B2G3H1 Eddie FLEMING, son of Wade and Margie EATON FLEMING.

7-B2G3H2 Elaine FLEMING, daughter of Wade and Margie EATON FLEMING.

5-B2G4 John Eldridge EATON, son of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 21 October 1895. He died 25 December 1917 at Camp Lee, Petersburg, Va., where he spent his last three months and seven days. Eldridge was drafted into the U. S. Army in August of 1917 during World War I. He had appendicitis. After his appendix was removed, he took gangrene and never recovered. John Eldridge EATON is buried in the Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va. Eldridge did not marry. Inscription on his tombstone appears on the following page.



John Eldridge Eaton, son of  
John & J. Z. Eaton,  
b. October 21, 1895  
died a homesick soldier boy  
at Camp Lee, Petersburg, Va.  
December 25, 1917  
Age 22 y. 2 m. 4 ds.

5-B2G5 Lydia Frances EATON, daughter of John and Jathina Zilpah  
GATES EATON, was born 15 November 1899 in Patrick County, Va.  
Lydia married Sam L. DEHART, son of Elder Leander and Cornelia  
Ruth DEHART. They were married by Elder Leander DEHART on  
8 October 1919 in Patrick County, Va. Sam was a brother of  
Nannie Bell DEHART, who married Samuel EATON, a brother of  
Lydia EATON DEHART. Sam was born 13 May 1899. Both Sam and  
Lydia died young of tuberculosis. Sam passed away on 17  
February 1933 at the age of 34; Lydia, on 18 December 1939 at  
the age of 40. Sam and Lydia had six children; four are still  
living.

CHILDREN of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART:

6-B2G5A Bryan W. DEHART, son of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON  
DEHART, was born 26 September 1920. He married Ruth MIDKIFF,  
daughter of Ben and Maggie DEATHERAGE MIDKIFF. They were  
married 23 September 1944. Ruth was born 18 September 1926.  
Bryan and Ruth have three sons.

CHILDREN of Bryan W. and Ruth MIDKIFF DEHART:

7-B2G5A1 Sammy James DEHART, son of Bryan W. and Ruth MIDKIFF  
DEHART, was born 9 July 1947. Sammy and Sarah Cathleen  
HOLDER were married 3 March 1973. They have two children.

CHILDREN of Sammy James and Sarah Cathleen HOLDER DEHART:

8-B2G5A1A James Bryan DEHART, son of Sammy James and Sarah  
Cathleen HOLDER DEHART, was born 26 March 1975.

8-B2G5A1B Sarah Rae DEHART, daughter of Sammy James and Sarah  
Cathleen HOLDER DEHART, was born 14 August 1980.

7-B2G5A2 Danny William DEHART, son of Bryan W. and Ruth MIDKIFF  
DEHART, was born 9 August 1951. Danny married Beverly  
Anna ADAMS. They were married 27 August 1972 and have  
one son.

CHILDREN of Danny William and Beverly Anna ADAMS DEHART:

8-B2G5A2A Derek William DEHART, son of Danny William and  
Beverly Anna ADAMS DEHART, was born 1 July 1977.



7-B2G5A3 David Lee DEHART, son of Bryan W. and Ruth MIDKIFF DEHART, was born 9 April 1954. David and Becky BANCROFT were married 1 August 1981. They have a daughter, Amy.

CHILDREN of David Lee and Becky BANCROFT DEHART:

8-B2G5A31 Amy DEHART, daughter of David Lee and Becky BANCROFT DEHART, was born 19 December 1983.

6-B2G5B Joel DEHART, son of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART, was born 9 July 1922. Joel married Iris BEASLEY, daughter of Charlie and Berta DUCKLEY BEASLEY, on 2 June 1949. Joel and Iris have a son, Bruce Joel.

CHILDREN of Joel and Iris BEASLEY DEHART:

7-B2G5B1 Bruce Joel DEHART, son of Joel and Iris BEASLEY DEHART, was born 18 November 1957.

6-B2G5C Hazel DEHART, daughter of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART, was born in 1924. She died when she was young of stomach trouble.

6-B2G5D Melba DEHART, daughter of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART, was born in 1926. She died of scarlet fever at a young age.

6-B2G5E Wayne DEHART, son of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART, was born 25 December 1928. He married Berta SIMPSON, and they live in Clarksburg, West Virginia. Wayne and Berta have five children.

6-B2G5F Mozelle DEHART, daughter of Sam L. and Lydia Frances EATON DEHART, married Benton "Jug" WAGONER. They had two children.

CHILDREN of Benton and Mozelle DEHART WAGONER:

7-B2G5F1 Chris WAGONER, son of Benton and Mozelle DEHART WAGONER.

7-B2G5F2 Vicky WAGONER, daughter of Benton and Mozelle DEHART WAGONER.

5-B2G6 Jathina Margaret "Maggie" EATON, daughter of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 6 July 1902 in Patrick County, Va. Maggie was a vivacious person, usually with a smile on her face and is well-remembered by members of the William B. GATES Family. One of her favorite "things to do" when friends and relatives came to visit her family was taking pictures of them.

Maggie EATON and Columbus Franklin "Frank" BOWMAN were married 28 December 1928 in Patrick County, Va. Frank, the son of Isaac Henry and Arraminta Mahulda GUNNELL BOWMAN, was born 30 June 1894. Frank was inducted into service 23 June 1918 at



Stuart, Va. He was a Private in Co. B Development Battalion at Camp Colt, Gettysburg, Pa. World War I ended before he went into battle. His discharge dated 15 November 1918 was signed by Lt. Col. D. D. EISENHOWER, who later became the 34th President of the United States. Frank recalls that he went into the room where EISENHOWER was seated and waited for him (EISENHOWER) to sign his discharge.

Maggie and Frank became the parents of six children; four lived to adulthood. Maggie passed away 6 October 1979 and is buried in the Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road, in Patrick County, Va. Frank is still living at the John and Jathina GATES EATON homeplace. He has a good memory and enjoys reminiscing about earlier years and times.

CHILDREN of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN:

- 6-B2G6A Verna Sybil BOWMAN, daughter of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born and died 11 June 1930. She was a full-term baby, stillborn, strangled by cord at birth.
- 6-B2G6B Lettie Joy BOWMAN, daughter of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born 7 July 1931. She died 8 October 1939 from whooping cough and pneumonia.
- 6-B2G6C Franklin Donald BOWMAN, son of Columbus Frank and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born 2 March 1934. He married Christeen TURNER, daughter of Eugene and Fannie TURNER, Woolwine, Va. Donald and Christeen were married 29 June 1959 at Danbury, N. C. They do not have any children.
- 6-B2G6D Goldie Virginia BOWMAN, daughter of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born 23 March 1937. Goldie BOWMAN and Charles Comet "Charlie" COALSON, son of Frank and Mary BOBBITT COALSON of Route 1, Lowgap, N. C., were married 7 June 1955 at York, S. C. Goldie and Charlie have three children and one grandchild. Charlie is a Primitive Baptist Elder and is pastor of these churches-- Round Peak Primitive Baptist Church - Beulah community, Surry County, N. C.; Collinsville Primitive Baptist Church - Collinsville, Va.; Elamsville Primitive Baptist Church - Patrick County, Va; Bay Primitive Baptist Church - Jacksonville, N. C.; and White Oak Primitive Baptist Church - Mayesville, N. C.

CHILDREN of Charles Comet and Goldie Virginia BOWMAN COALSON:

- 7-B2G6D1 Debra Margaret "Debbie" COALSON, daughter of Charles Comet and Goldie Virginia BOWMAN COALSON, was born 8 April 1958. Debbie and her sister, Denise, plus a couple of their friends have started the magazine entitled A Comin' and A Goin'. Debbie, who has worked as a reporter for THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS and News Director of WPAQ, Mt. Airy, N. C., is the Publisher; while Denise is Photographer/Managing Editor.



Debbie married James "Jimmy" KNOX, son of Bill and Ruth KNOX, of Winston-Salem, N. C. Debbie and Jimmy had one daughter, Karen Michelle. They later divorced.

CHILDREN of James and Debra Margaret COALSON KNOX:

8-B2G6D1A Karen Michelle KNOX, daughter of James and Debra Margaret COALSON KNOX, was born 2 September 1977.

7-B2G6D2 Janet Denise COALSON, daughter of Charles Comet and Goldie Virginia BOWMAN COALSON, was born 12 March 1962. Denise and her sister, Debbie, plus a couple of their friends have started the magazine entitled A Comin' and A Goin'. Denise is Photographer/Managing Editor.

7-B2G6D3 Charles Comet COALSON, Jr., son of Charles Comet and Goldie Virginia BOWMAN COALSON, Sr., was born 24 October 1965.

6-B2G6E Gladys Lucille BOWMAN, daughter of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born 31 May 1940. She married Charles Ashby MATTHEWS, son of James and Ruth DEARMAN MATTHEWS, Wards Gap Road, Mount Airy, N. C. Lucille and Charles were married 2 September 1960 at High Point, N. C. They have four children.

CHILDREN of Charles Ashby and Gladys Lucille BOWMAN MATTHEWS:

7-B2G6E1 Franklin Keith MATTHEWS, son of Charles Ashby and Gladys Lucille BOWMAN MATTHEWS.

7-B2G6E2 Cynthia Faith MATTHEWS, daughter of Charles Ashby and Gladys Lucille BOWMAN MATTHEWS, married Jason AMOS. They had one son. Cynthia and Jason later separated.

CHILDREN of Jason and Cynthia Faith MATTHEWS AMOS:

8-B2G6E2A Timmy AMOS, son of Jason and Cynthia Faith MATTHEWS AMOS.

7-B2G6E3 Penny Renee MATTHEWS, daughter of Charles Ashby and Gladys Lucille BOWMAN MATTHEWS.

7-B2G6E4 Donald Bradley MATTHEWS, son of Charles Ashby and Gladys Lucille BOWMAN MATTHEWS.

6-B2G6F Emma Lee BOWMAN, daughter of Columbus Franklin and Jathina Margaret EATON BOWMAN, was born 10 October 1943. She married Franklin EASTER, son of Willie and Nellie PUCKETT EASTER. Emma Lee and Franklin were married 23 December 1967. They do not have any children.



5-B2G7 Roy Roscoe EATON, son of John and Jathina Zilpah GATES EATON, was born 17 July 1905 in Patrick County, Va. He and Vera Hester BOWMAN, daughter of George and Zilpah Mae BOWMAN, were married at the bride's home on 13 May 1928. The marriage ceremony was performed by Elder Leander DEHART, Primitive Baptist Minister. During the first few years of their marriage, Roy and Vera lived on Haystack Road in Surry County, N. C. In 1936 they moved to Patrick County, Va., and lived there until 1975. Roy presently lives on North Franklin Road, Mount Airy, N. C. Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON was born 22 August 1905 and passed away 14 November 1966. She is buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery. Roy and Vera had eleven children, and all are still living. In addition, there are thirty-three grandchildren and twelve great grandchildren (January 1984).

Roy married second Ollie JONES LEFTWICH, daughter of Jacob and Ellen STUTLER JONES. She passed away on 9 January 1982 at the age of 74. Ollie was a member of Coleman Primitive Baptist Church and retired from Spencer's in Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON:

6-B2G7A Margaret Jean EATON, daughter of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 16 April 1929. Jean married Cecil Claude YOUNG; they have four children and live in Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of Cecil Claude and Margaret Jean EATON YOUNG:

7-B2G7A1 Leon YOUNG, son of Cecil Claude and Margaret Jean EATON YOUNG.

7-B2G7A2 Gail YOUNG, daughter of Cecil Claude and Margaret Jean EATON YOUNG.

7-B2G7A3 Paul YOUNG, twin son of Cecil Claude and Margaret Jean EATON YOUNG, and twin brother of Paulette YOUNG.

7-B2G7A4 Paulette YOUNG, twin daughter of Cecil Claude and Margaret Jean EATON YOUNG, and twin sister of Paul YOUNG.

6-B2G7B Zilpah Janice EATON, daughter of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 4 July 1930. Janice married Hassell COLLINS, and they reside in Winston-Salem, N. C.

6-B2G7C Georgie Louise EATON, daughter of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 5 October 1932. Georgie married Roscoe "Bud" EDWARDS. They have five children and live at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS:

7-B2G7C1 Anthony EDWARDS, son of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS

7-B2G7C2 Cathy EDWARDS, daughter of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS.



7-B2G7C3 Susan EDWARDS, daughter of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS.

7-B2G7C4 Anita EDWARDS, daughter of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS.

7-B2G7C5 Barry EDWARDS, son of Roscoe and Georgie Louise EATON EDWARDS.

6-B2G7D Betty June EATON, daughter of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 23 February 1934. Betty married Billy Ray JOHNSON on 27 February 1954. They have three children and reside at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Billy Ray and Betty June EATON JOHNSON:

7-B2G7D1 Pamela JOHNSON, daughter of Billy Ray and Betty June EATON JOHNSON.

7-B2G7D2 Joan JOHNSON, daughter of Billy Ray and Betty June EATON JOHNSON.

7-B2G7D3 Darrell JOHNSON, son of Billy Ray and Betty June EATON JOHNSON.

6-B2G7E Eva Jane EATON, daughter of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 23 June 1936. Eva married Robert WYATT. They have one son and live in Reidsville, N. C.

CHILDREN of Robert and Eva Jane EATON WYATT:

7-B2G7E1 Timothy WYATT, son of Robert and Eva Jane EATON WYATT.

6-B2G7F Roger Wyatt EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 9 December 1937. Roger and his family live in King, N. C.

6-B2G7G Thomas Roscoe EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 22 August 1939. Roscoe married Brenda Sue COLLINS. They have one child. They make their home at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Thomas Roscoe and Brenda Sue COLLINS EATON:

7-B2G7G1 Sabrina Christine EATON, daughter of Thomas Roscoe and Brenda Sue COLLINS EATON, was born 4 August 1983.

6-B2G7H Noel Gilbert EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 16 September 1941. Noel married Effie CAIN, daughter of John and Edna CAIN from Ararat, Va. They have two children and live on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.



CHILDREN of Noel Gilbert and Effie CAIN EATON:

7-B2G7H1 Sandra Kay EATON, daughter of Noel Gilbert and Effie CAIN EATON, was born 23 April 1964.

7-B2G7H2 Jeffery Todd EATON, son of Noel Gilbert and Effie CAIN EATON, was born 18 June 1968.

6-B2G7I Clayton Eldridge EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 5 July 1943. He married Valerie ? \_\_\_\_\_ from England. Clayton and his family reside at Germanton, N. C.

6-B2G7J Dillard Arlis EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 17 February 1945. Dillard married Janie G. HAROLD and have two children. They make their home at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Dillard Arlis and Janie HAROLD EATON:

7-B2G7J1 April Dawn EATON, daughter of Dillard Arlis and Janie HAROLD EATON, was born 13 December 1967.

7-B2G7J2 Angel Eve EATON, daughter of Dillard Arlis and Janie HAROLD EATON, was born 10 May 1972.

6-B2G7K Terry Bryan EATON, son of Roy Roscoe and Vera Hester BOWMAN EATON, was born 5 February 1948. Terry married Jeanette COLLINS and they have two sons. Terry and his family reside at Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Terry Bryan and Jeanette COLLINS EATON:

7-B2G7K1 Terry Bryan EATON, son of Terry Bryan and Jeanette COLLINS EATON, was born 10 April 1972.

7-B2G7K2 Donithan Walters EATON, son of Terry Bryan and Jeanette COLLINS EATON, was born 2 November 1974.



4-B2H Tyler Jackson GATES, son of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, WAS BORN 4 March 1866 in Patrick County, Va. He married first Nancy Bell "Nannie Bell" CREASY, daughter of James D. "Jim" and Caroline Virginia SMITH CREASY. They were married by Tyler's father, Elder William B. GATES, at Elder GATES' residence in Patrick County, Va., in the section known at that time as "The Hollow." They were married on 12 January 1889. Nannie Bell was born 26 October 1868 and died 26 October 1918. She died of the flu, described on her death certificate as "Spanish Strain Influenza - Labor Pneumonia." She is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery. Tyler and Nannie Bell had eight children; only three lived to adulthood.

Tyler's second marriage was to Ida Lee BOLES. They were married in Surry County, N. C., on 13 July 1921 when Tyler was 54 years old; Ida was 34. Ida Lee BOLES GATES was born 16 April 1882 and died 12 January 1955.

Tyler sold his land in "The Hollow" on 12 February 1902 to H. C. CLARK, Trustee. It contained 42½ acres located on Sisney's Creek adjoining Wash NOONKESTER, Daniel VAUGHN, and others. Purchase price was \$44.00. Tyler moved to Mount Airy to live. He worked at Flat Rock Quarry for 30 years until he retired. After he retired, Tyler bought a farm near Pilot Mountain and lived there for several years. Later he sold this farm and moved to Florida living there for a year or two, but he came back to Mount Airy to be close to his family. Tyler was living at Mount Airy when he died of a heart attack on 7 January 1942. Tyler and Ida are buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery. Tyler and Ida had five children.

CHILDREN of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES:

- 5-B2H1 Clydie Lou GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born in May of 1891. She died in her teens and is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.
- 5-B2H2 Lillie Via GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born 27 February 1894. She, like her sister Clydie Lou, died in her teens and is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.
- 5-B2H3 Joseph LEE GATES, son of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, died as a baby. He is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.
- 5-B2H4 Matthew James GATES, son of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born 6 September 1896. He married Carrie BOYD, daughter of Robert and Jennie McMILLIAN BOYD on 2 December 1933 in Patrick County, Va. Both were living in "The Hollow" at the time of their marriage, and Matthew was a stonecutter. They were married by W. S. EPPERSON. Carrie died young leaving Matthew with two sons that he



Form 11  
126

NORTH CAROLINA STATE BOARD OF HEALTH  
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

1. PLACE OF DEATH:  
 (a) County Surry  
 (b) Township \_\_\_\_\_  
 (c) City or town mt Airy N.C.  
 (d) Street, hospital or institution Mill St.  
 (e) Length of stay in hospital or institution \_\_\_\_\_  
 in this community 5 years

2. HOME (USUAL RESIDENCE) OF DECEASED:  
 (a) State N.C. (b) County Surry  
 (c) City or town mt Airy N.C.  
 (d) Street or R.F.D. Mill St.  
 (e) Is place of residence in corporate limits? Yes  
 (f) If foreign born, how long in U.S.A.? \_\_\_\_\_ years.

3(a) FULL NAME Tyler J. Gates  
 3(b) If veteran, name war \_\_\_\_\_ 3(c) Social Security No. \_\_\_\_\_

4. Sex Male 5. Color or Race White 6(a) Single, married, widowed, or divorced. Married  
 6(b) Name of husband or wife Ira Boles Gates  
 (c) Age of husband or wife if alive 53 years.

7. Birth date of deceased March 4, 1866  
 8. AGE: Years 75 Months 10 Days 3 If less than one day \_\_\_\_\_  
 9. Birthplace Patrick Co. Va.  
 10. Usual occupation None  
 11. Industry or business None

12. Name William Gates  
 13. Birthplace Va  
 14. Maiden Name Zelpha Ingram  
 15. Birthplace Va

16(a) Informant's Signature Mrs Tyler J. Gates  
 (b) Address Mill St. mt Airy N.C.  
 17(a) Burial (b) Date thereof 1-9-42  
 (c) Cemetery Lawson's Grave  
 (d) Location R# 2 mt Airy N.C.  
 18(a) Funeral director Moody Fun. Home  
 (b) Address mt Airy N.C.  
 19(a) 1-11 1942 (b) Mrs J.C. Hill  
 Registrar

20. Date of death Jan 7 1942 at 10:45 AM  
 21. I certify that death occurred on the date above stated; that I attended deceased from about 1 1/2 hours Jan 7 1942 and that I last saw him alive on about 3 weeks ago  
 Immediate cause of death myocardial insufficiency  
 Due to Cardiovascular Disease?  
 Other conditions \_\_\_\_\_  
 Major findings: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Of operations \_\_\_\_\_  
 Of autopsy \_\_\_\_\_

22. If death was due to external causes, fill in the following:  
 (a) Accident, suicide, or homicide (specify) \_\_\_\_\_  
 (b) Date of occurrence \_\_\_\_\_  
 (c) Where did injury occur? \_\_\_\_\_  
 (d) Did injury occur about home, on farm, in industrial place, in a public place? \_\_\_\_\_  
 (e) Means of injury \_\_\_\_\_

23. Signature Robert M. Caldwell M.D.  
 Address mt Airy N.C. Date signed 1-9-42

Certificate of Death - Tyler J. Gates

WALKER  
1942  
1908



put in an orphanage. Matthew then lived with his sister Alpha GATES GUNNELL until his death 28 June 1981. He is buried in Old Hollow Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery.

CHILDREN of Matthew James and Carrie BOYD GATES:

6-B2H4A Robert Lee "Bobby" GATES, son of Matthew James and Carrie BOYD GATES, was born 10 May 1939. He married Betty Lou MARSHALL, daughter of Ulus Herman and Elsie DAWSON MARSHALL. They were married 30 August 1959 by Rev. Rayton PUCKETT. Bobby and Betty Lou had 2 sons. They divorced and Bobby married second Betty BOWMAN. They live on Springs Road, Mt. Airy, N. C. They do not have any children.

CHILDREN of Robert Lee and Betty Lou MARSHALL GATES:

7-B2H4A1 Robert Owen GATES, son of Robert Lee and Betty Lou MARSHALL GATES, was born 3 May 1961 and died 4 July 1977.

7-B2H4A2 George Bryant GATES, son of Robert Lee and Betty Lou MARSHALL GATES, was born 25 February 1963.

6-B2H4B James Franklin "Frank" GATES, son of Matthew James and Carrie BOYD GATES, was born 3 October 1934. Frank married Dorothy Louise "Dottie" FLINN on 10 April 1959. They have 4 children. Frank and Dottie live at Boise, Idaho.

CHILDREN of James Franklin and Dorothy Louise FLINN GATES:

7-B2H4B1 Betty Louise GATES, daughter of James Franklin and Dorothy Louise FLINN GATES, was born 29 April 1960. She married Craig FEDERICKSEN on 13 July 1981.

7-B2H4B2 Dean Franklin GATES, son of James Franklin and Dorothy Louise FLINN GATES, was born 4 May 1962.

7-B2H4B3 Sally Linn GATES, daughter of James Franklin and Dorothy Louise FLINN GATES, was born 3 December 1963. She married Jeffery Robert RICHLIN on 23 June 1984.

7-B2H4B4 Wade Eugene GATES, son of James Franklin and Dorothy Louise FLINN GATES, was born 13 August 1965.

5-B2H5 Virginia Caroline GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born 23 May 1900. She married John Reuben JOHNSON on 28 December 1925. John was born 16 August 1900 and died 21 September 1958. They became the parents of 2 daughters while they were living in Mount Airy, N. C.--Rowena and Wilma. John, Virginia, and their daughters moved to Knoxville, Tenn., in 1934. Virginia lived there until her death 2 January 1984.

CHILDREN of John Reuben and Virginia Caroline GATES JOHNSON:

6-B2H5A Nancy Rowena JOHNSON, daughter of John Reuben and Virginia Caroline GATES JOHNSON, was born 10 February 1927. She married George William WALKER on 5 May 1945. George was born 29 May 1904 and died 20 July 1976. They had 5 children.

CHILDREN of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER:

7-B2H5A1 Virginia Gail WALKER, daughter of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER, was born 26 April 1948. She married Howard Edward PEAVLER, Jr., who was born 29 August 1947. They were married on 20 December 1968. They are the parents of two children.



CHILDREN of Howard Edward and Virginia Gail WALKER  
PEAVLER, Jr.:

- 8-B2H5A1A Kristen Camelle PEAVLER, daughter of Virginia Gail WALKER PEAVLER and Howard Edward PEAVLER, Jr., was born 16 November 1970.
- 8-B2H5A1B Kelly Nichole PEAVLER, daughter of Virginia Gail WALKER PEAVLER and Howard Edward PEAVLER, Jr., was born 30 May 1974.
- 7-B2H5A2 Cheryl Sue WALKER, daughter of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER, was born 13 May 1949. She married John L. BRAUNS On 24 November 1967. John was born 4 October 1949. Cheryl and John have three daughters.

CHILDREN of John L. and Cheryl Sue WALKER BRAUNS:

- 8-B2H5A2A Kimberlee Renee BRAUNS, daughter of John L. and Cheryl Sue WALKER BRAUNS, was born 24 October 1969.
- 8-B2H5A2B Stefani Denise BRAUNS, daughter of John L. and Cheryl Sue WALKER BRAUNS, was born 4 June 1975.
- 8-B2H5A2C Laura Allison BRAUNS, daughter of John L. and Cheryl Sue WALKER BRAUNS, was born 1 October 1977.
- 7-B2H5A3 George Daryl WALKER, son of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER, was born 29 September 1950.
- 7-B2H5A4 Nancy Kaye WALKER, daughter of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER, was born 5 October 1954.
- 7-B2H5A5 Mary Denise WALKER, daughter of George William and Nancy Rowena JOHNSON WALKER, was born 3 September 1956. She married Bruce DELK on 24 October 1981.
- 6-B2H5B Wilma Rae JOHNSON, daughter of John Reuben and Virginia Caroline GATES JOHNSON, was born 27 August 1931. She and Carl Thomas NEWCOMB were married 6 September 1947. Carl was born 17 September 1928. Wilma and Carl have a son and a daughter.

CHILDREN of Carl Thomas and Wilma Rae JOHNSON NEWCOMB:

- 7-B2H5B1 Brian Thomas NEWCOMB, son of Carl Thomas and Wilma Rae JOHNSON NEWCOMB, was born 25 August 1957.
- 7-B2H5B2 Carla Evonne NEWCOMB, daughter of Carl Thomas and Wilma Rae JOHNSON NEWCOMB, was born 21 April 1959. On 20 September 1977 she and Ben CURTIS were married. They have one son.



8-B2H5B2A Chadwick Aaron CURTIS, son of Ben and Carla Evonne NEWCOMB CURTIS, was born 28 March 1980.

5-B2H6 Alpha Mae GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born 27 May 1903. She married Gran GUNNELL on 8 December 1935. Gran was born 9 April 1905. Gran and Alpha live in Ararat, Virginia, today. They have a son and three daughters.

CHILDREN of Gran and Alpha Mae GATES GUNNELL:

6-B2H6A Virginia Catherine GUNNELL, daughter of Gran and Alpha Mae GATES GUNNELL, was born 18 March 1936. She married Pat DUNCAN. They divorced later; they did not have any children. She has lived in Kernersville, N. C., for many years but now (1984) makes her home with Gran and Alpha.

6-B2H6B Peggy Ruth GUNNELL, daughter of Gran and Alpha Mae GATES GUNNELL, was born 15 December 1940. She married Clyde MARSHALL. They have two sons, Jeffrey and Kevin, and live in Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of Clyde and Peggy Ruth GUNNELL MARSHALL:

7-B2H6B1 Jeffrey MARSHALL, son of Clyde and Peggy Ruth GUNNELL MARSHALL, was born 2 July 1965.

7-B2H6B2 Kevin MARSHALL, son of Clyde and Peggy Ruth GUNNELL MARSHALL, was born 29 June 1973.

6-B2H6C Bobbie Ellen GUNNELL, daughter of Gran and Alpha Mae GATES GUNNELL, was born 25 October 1943. She married Bill CHILTON, and they live near Pilot Mountain, N. C. They do not have any children.

6-B2H6D Larry GUNNELL, son of Gran and Alpha GATES GUNNELL, was born 8 December 1944. He married Patricia STRICKLAND, and they have two daughters. They live in Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of Larry and Patricia STRICKLAND GUNNELL:

7-B2H6D1 Tracy March GUNNELL, daughter of Larry and Patricia STRICKLAND GUNNELL, was born 9 April 1970.

7-B2H6D2 Jennifer Renee GUNNELL, daughter of Larry and Patricia STRICKLAND GUNNELL, was born 22 January 1974.

5-B2H7 Unnamed infant of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, was born dead. The baby is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.

5-B2H8 Garland Allen GATES, son of Tyler Jackson and Nancy Bell CREASY GATES, died as a baby. He is buried in the William B. GATES Family Cemetery.



CHILDREN of Tyler Jackson and Ida Lee BOLES GATES:

- 5-B2H9 Unnamed female, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Ida Lee BOLES GATES, was born 27 April 1922; she died 29 April 1922.
- 5-B2H10 Unnamed male, son of Tyler Jackson and Ida LEE BOLES GATES, died at birth - date unknown.
- 5-B2H11 Tyler J. GATES, Jr., son of Tyler Jackson and Ida Lee BOLES GATES, was born 11 January 1924. He died at 6 months of age on 19 July 1924.
- 5-B2H12 Dorothy Lee GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Ida Lee BOLES GATES, was born 9 April 1927 in Surry County, N. C. Dorothy married Marion KOONTZ. They have two sons. Dorothy and Marion make their home in Lexington, N. C.
- 5-B2H13 Pearl GATES, daughter of Tyler Jackson and Ida Lee BOLES GATES, was born 16 March 1928 in Surry County, N. C. Pearl married first Albert MAHAFFEY. Her second marriage was to O. W. BERRIER, and they live in Concord, N. C. Pearl had several children--six or seven.

Tyler J. Gates

Tyler J. Gates died Wednesday morning of a heart attack, aged 75 years. His widow, Mrs. Ida Boles Gates; 4 daughters, Pearl and Dorothy Lee Gates of this city, Mrs. G. C. Gunnell of Ararat, Va. and Mrs. John Johnson of Knoxville, Tennessee; and one son, Matthew of Ararat, Va. survive. One sister, Mrs. Wash Noonkester, also survives.

(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Jan. 9, 1942)

- 4-B2I Martha Jane "Mattie" GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born 8 December 1868 in Patrick County, Va. She and her sister, Lucy Ann, were living in the same household when the 1900 Census for Patrick County, Va., was taken. Most likely they were living in the William B. GATES cabin. A reliable source says that Mattie received the William B. GATES cabin when her father's estate was settled. Neither Mattie nor Lucy Ann was married in 1900.

Sometime later Mattie developed some mental problems and went into the state hospital for treatment of a mental problem. She is said to have had tuberculosis and later developed the mental problem. She recovered and was told she could go home; however, Mattie chose to stay at the hospital the remainder of her life. She liked the doctors and nurses so well she requested to be buried at the hospital when she died. The hospital where she was a patient is unknown to the author.



4-B2J Frances Ruth "Fannie" GATES, daughter of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born on 2 April 1872 in Patrick County, Va. Fannie married Phillip Ewel BELTON, son of John Browder and Sarah Elizabeth DEATHERAGE BELTON. They were married in Patrick County, Va., at the residence of her father, Elder William B. GATES, on 15 October 1889. The ceremony was performed by Fannie's father. Phillip was a brother of Eliza Catherine BELTON, who married Fannie's brother, Charles Solomon GATES. Phillip was born 6 April 1866 and died on 29 May 1952 in Surry County, N. C. Phillip was a farmer and a blacksmith.

Phillip and Fannie had 11 children; their youngest child, Lecia Belle, was two months old when her mother died. Frances Ruth GATES BELTON died at 46 years of age on 19 November 1918; she is buried at the Belton Family Cemetery in Patrick County, Va. Phillip is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C. Three of their children are still living (1984).

Lou BELTON, Phillip and Fannie's oldest daughter, was engaged to be married when her mother died in 1918; but Lou broke the engagement to take care of her younger brothers and sisters. Lou took care of Lecia Belle until the baby died on 18 June 1919.

Phillip remarried Annie BOWMAN KING, a widow with 3 children. They were married on 18 August 1919 in Patrick County, Va. When Phillip remarried, Lou and her brothers and sisters moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., to live. Those who were old enough to work on public work found jobs and went to work. The other children stayed at home and went to school.

CHILDREN of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON:

5-B2J1 Sally Lou BELTON, daughter of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born on 23 April 1891 in Patrick County, Va. Lou was engaged to be married when her mother died in 1918; but Lou broke the engagement to care for her younger brothers and sisters. Lou cared for her baby sister, Lecia Belle, until she passed away on 18 June 1919. When her father Phillip Ewel BELTON remarried, Lou and her brothers and sisters moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C. to live. Those who were old enough to work on public work found jobs and went to work. The other children stayed at home and went to school. Lou retired from Renfro Hosiery Mills, Mount Airy, N. C. She was living at 680 Maple Street, Mount Airy, when she passed away on 7 August 1967. Lou is buried at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

5-B2J2 John Henry BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 12 August 1892 or 1893 in Patrick County, Va. When his father Phillip Ewel BELTON remarried, John and his brothers and sisters moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., to live. Those who were old enough to work on public work found jobs and went to work. The other children stayed at home and went to school.



John married Lelia Alice FLIPPIN, daughter of Charlie Reid and Minnie Lee DEARMIN FLIPPIN. John and Lelia were married on 7 September 1924 in Surry County, N. C. Lelia was born on 9 September 1904 in Stokes County, N. C. John and Lelia had 2 children--a son and a daughter. John retired from Standard Oil Company. John died on 12 September 1972; Lelia, on 23 May 1983. They are buried at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of John Henry and Lelia FLIPPIN BELTON:

6-B2J2A Frances Lee BELTON, daughter of John Henry and Lelia FLIPPIN BELTON, was born on 28 August 1925 in Surry County, N. C. Frances married Robert Lee ATKINS, son of J. A. and Edna MORRIS ATKINS. They were married on 26 August 1945 in Patrick County, Va. She was Secretary-Treasurer of Atkins Exxon Servicenter, Mount Airy, N. C. Robert and Frances had one son. Frances died on 8 August 1984; interment was at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Robert Lee and Frances Lee BELTON ATKINS:

7-B2J2A1 Henry Anderson ATKINS, son of Robert Lee and Frances Lee BELTON ATKINS, married Wilda CARTER. Wilda is the daughter of Mr. & Mrs. Ralph CARTER, East Bend, N. C. They live in Carrollton, Texas. They do not have any children.

6-B2J2B John D. "J. D." BELTON, son of John Henry and Lelia FLIPPIN BELTON, was born on 5 June 1931 in Surry County, N. C. J. D. married Lena Delores JONES, daughter of Elmer and Mary Beulah JONES. They were married on 26 June 1952. J. D. was in the U. S. Army; he is a mechanic. J. D. and Delores have one son. J. D. BELTON is a Primitive Baptist elder at Love's Grove Primitive Baptist Church where he is co-pastor. J. D. asked for the liberty to speak in May of 1967 and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder in April of 1968.

CHILDREN of John D. and Lena Delores JONES BELTON:

7-B2J2B1 John Keith BELTON, son of John D. and Lena Delores JONES BELTON, was born on 4 December 1953 in Surry County, N. C. He married Betty WHITLEY. They have one daughter. Keith and his family live at Rural Hall, N. C.

CHILDREN of John Keith and Betty BELTON:

8-B2J2B1A Kristy Jean BELTON, daughter of John Keith and Betty BELTON, was born on 12 December 1980.

5-B2J3 Thomas Jefferson "Jeff" BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 12 September 1895 in Patrick County, Va. Jeff died on 11 April 1913 in Patrick County, Va.

5-B2J4 Benjamin McKinley "Ben" BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born on 17 October 1897. He married Geneva May FLIPPIN on 8 January 1922 in Patrick County, Va. Geneva, the daughter of Charlie Reid and Minnie Lee DEARMIN



FLIPPIN, was born 24 September 1901 in Surry County, N. C. Ben died of Septicemia Meningococia, a type of blood poisoning, on 9 September 1931 at the age of 33. Ben was the popular operator of a cafe business on North Main Street in Mount Airy, N. C., and had operated the restaurant for a number of years at the time of his death. Ben closed the cafe business on Sunday night, Feb. 8, 1931; became ill and grew worse until his death in Martin Memorial Hospital the following night. He is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C. Ben and Geneva had 3 children--Clarence, Hassell, and Catherine.

Geneva married second Sandy Lester STEVENS, son of John and Rosalee BEASLEY STEVENS, on 27 October 1934 in Surry County, N. C. Sandy was born 17 May 1911 and died 31 May 1969. Geneva is still living (1984).

CHILDREN of Benjamin McKinley and Geneva May FLIPPIN BELTON:

6-B2J4A Clarence Conway BELTON, son of Benjamin McKinley and Geneva May FLIPPIN BELTON, was born 4 November 1922 in Surry County, N. C. Clarence served in the U. S. Army during World War II. He sustained a spine injury on 26 November 1943 when the ship he was on was hit by a bomb and sunk in the Mediterranean. He was en route to India when the incident occurred. Clarence operated a service station in Mount Airy, N. C., for many years. Clarence married Lillian Estelle GREENWOOD, daughter of Joseph and Martha Frances KING GREENWOOD. They were married on 5 August 1944. Clarence and ~~Clarence~~<sup>Estelle</sup> have one son.

CHILDREN of Clarence Conway and Lillian Estelle GREENWOOD BELTON:

7-B2J4A1 Benjamin Gordon BELTON, son of Clarence Conway and Lillian Estelle GREENWOOD BELTON, was born 27 September 1947 in Surry County, N. C. Benjamin married first Deborah Louise "Debbie" LAW on 7 July 1973 in Morganton, Burke County, N. C. Debbie was born 11 November 1951. Benjamin and Debbie had 2 daughters. Benjamin married second Catherine Elizabeth "Libba" PHIFER on 22 May 1982 in Morganton, Burke County, N. C. Libba was born 12 November 1954. At the time of his marriage to Libba PHIFER in 1982, Benjamin owned Benjamin's of Morganton, men's and ladies' clothier. He was also president of the Burke County Merchants Association and a member of the Morganton Rotary Club.

CHILDREN of Benjamin Gordon and Deborah Louise LAW BELTON:

8-B2J4A1A Jaime Lauren BELTON, daughter of Benjamin Gordon and Deborah Louise LAW BELTON, was born 14 September 1976 in Durham, N. C.

8-B2J4A1B Heather Elizabeth BELTON, daughter of Benjamin Gordon and Deborah Louise LAW BELTON, was born 30 September 1978 in Morganton, Burke County, N. C.



6-B2J4B Catherine BELTON, daughter of Benjamin McKinley and Geneva May FLIPPIN BELTON, was born 2 February 1927 in Surry County, N. C. She married John Bill HAYNES, son of Joseph Oscar and Eunice KIRKMAN HAYNES, on 16 June 1945 in Surry County, N. C. They had one son, John Bill HAYNES, Jr. John Bill HAYNES, Sr., was born 2 April 1925 and died at the VA Hospital, Salisbury, N. C., on 12 May 1969. Catherine passed away on 8 December 1973. They are buried at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of John Bill and Catherine BELTON HAYNES, Sr.:

7-B2J4B1 John Bill "Johnny" HAYNES, Jr., son of John Bill and Catherine BELTON HAYNES, Sr., was born 2 August 1948. Johnny was seriously burned in the Flat Rock School fire in February of 1957. He was a third grade student of Mrs. Cora BEASLEY, who died from critical burns she received in the fire. Johnny suffered serious face, shoulder, and arm burns when his clothes caught on fire as he escaped through the flames. Johnny married Diana SHARP on 5 September 1969 in Surry County, N. C. Diana was born on 5 July 1950. Johnny is a Certified Public Accountant.

6-B2J4C Hassell BEASLEY, son of Benjamin McKinley and Geneva May FLIPPIN BELTON, was born 22 October 1924 in Surry County, N. C. He died 4 days after his father's death on 13 February 1931 of cerebo spinal meningitis. He was a patient at the hospital when his father died. Hassell is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church in Surry County, N. C.

Ben Belton Dies  
After Day's Illness

-----  
Hemorrhages in Blood Vessels  
Cause Death of Young Cafe Man

Sunday night Ben Belton closed the door of his cafe business on North Main Street and went to his home for the night. Sunday after retiring he became ill and grew worse until his death in Martin Hospital Monday night. Physicians pronounced his illness as one of rare occurrence, brought on by hemorrhage of the blood vessels. He was carried to the hospital Monday but no medical aid could relive him.

Ben Belton was 33 years old and had operated a cafe in this city for a number of years, having a large number of friends. He was a member of the Junior Order, who had charge of the services at the grave.

Burial was in Kerner's Grove Cemetery Tuesday afternoon. Besides his wife, there remains three small children. One of the children is now a patient at the hospital suffering from meningitis, but is reported to be resting comfortably.

(News Article from the Front Page of THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - February 12, 1931)



Clarence Belton Returns from Battle Front  
Now Confined in Staunton, VA, Hospital; Wounded when Ship Attacked

Pfc. Clarence Belton, son of Mrs. Sandy Stevens (and the late Ben Belton), of this city, has arrived at the Army General Hospital, Staunton, Va., to be treated for a spine injury. He was visited during the week end by Mr. and Mrs. Stevens, Miss Catherine Belton, Mr. and Mrs. Reid Flippin and Lewis Flippin.

Pfc. Belton arrived in the states last week, his ship docking at Newport News, Va. He sustained a spine injury on November 26, 1943, when the ship he was on was hit by a bomb and sunk. He was in the Mediterranean en route to a point in India when he was injured. He is attached to an Army Engineer Corps, which units have been extensively used to construct supply bases in India and China.

On the same ship with Pfc. Belton was Pfc. Edgar Cook of Westfield, who has been reported lost. The two boys met each other and talked during the days they were on the voyage. The message of Pfc. Cook's death did not reveal the manner, but his mate is certain he was lost when their ship went down.

Pfc. Belton was kept in a cast for 3 months, but is now able to walk about and expects to get a 30-day furlough soon and visit his relatives and friends in Mount Airy.

(News Article from Front Page of THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - June 23, 1944)

5-B2J5 Phillip Ewel BELTON, Jr., son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 11 December 1900 in Patrick County, Va. He died on 13 June 1903.

5-B2J6 Elcanie "Canie" BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 6 May 1903 in Patrick County, Va. Canie married Iva Jewell SHACKELFORD on 12 October 1929 in Surry County, N. C. Canie and Jewell had 4 sons. Canie passed away on 31 May 1951. Jewell married second David TILLEY.

CHILDREN of Elcanie and Iva Jewell Shackelford BELTON:

6-B2J6A James Eldridge BELTON, son of Elcanie and Iva Jewell SHACKELFORD BELTON, was born 21 January 1931. James married first Annie Ruth DONATHAN, daughter of Raleigh and Ellen DONATHAN. They had one daughter. James married second Mary GOOD, daughter of Buford and Eva CROFF GOOD. Mary was born 8 July 1931, and she had 4 children by a previous marriage--Steven, Lynn, Brad, and Sandy. James runs Belton Shoe Shop in Pilot Mountain, N. C.

CHILDREN of James Eldridge and Annie Ruth DONATHAN BELTON:

7-B2J6A1 Deborah Lynn BELTON, daughter of James Eldridge and Annie Ruth DONATHAN BELTON, was born 29 December 1956. Deborah BELTON and Mark BRANNOCK were married on 30 May 1983.

6-B2J6B Billy Allen BELTON, son of Elcanie and Iva Jewell SHACKELFORD BELTON, was born 30 March 1934. He married Mary Lou CAUDLE, daughter of William R. "Bill" and ~~Beatrice~~ <sup>Beatrice</sup> WAGONER CAUDLE, on 26 December 1955. They have one daughter and live in Martinsville, Va.



CHILDREN of Billy Allen and Mary Lou CAUDLE BELTON:

7-B2J6B1 Cindy BELTON, daughter of Billy Allen and Mary Lou CAUDLE BELTON.

6-B2J6C L. C. Phillip BELTON, son of Elcanie and Iva Jewell SHACKELFORD BELTON, was born 20 December 1935. L. C. married Opal Faye HALL, daughter of Dee and Lillian THOMAS HALL, on 31 March 1956 in Surry County, N. C. Opal was born on 25 May 1937. L. C. and Opal have 2 sons. L. C. runs Belton Shoe Shop in Mount Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of L. C. Phillip and Opal Faye HALL BELTON:

7-B2J6C1 L. C. Phillip BELTON, Jr., son of L. C. Phillip and Opal Faye HALL BELTON, was born 9 March 1959. He married Karen PERKINS on 1 June 1980. Karen was born on 30 March 1960.

7-B2J6C2 Chadwick Daniel BELTON, son of L. C. Phillip and Opal Faye HALL BELTON, was born on 25 October 1968.

6-B2J6D Bobby Gray BELTON, son of Elcanie and Iva Jewell SHACKELFORD BELTON, was born on 7 August 1938. He married Judy ? \_\_\_\_\_, and they had two children. They later divorced. Bobby lives in Flint, Michigan.

CHILDREN of Bobby Gray and Judy BELTON:

7-B2J6D1 Jeff BELTON, son of Bobby Gray and Judy BELTON.

7-B2J6D2 Sandy BELTON, daughter of Bobby Gray and Judy BELTON.

5-B2J7 Garland Roosevelt "Rosie" BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 19 July 1905 in Patrick County, Va. When his father Phillip Ewel BELTON remarried, Rosie and his brothers and sisters moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., to live. Those who were old enough to work on public work found jobs and went to work. The other children stayed at home and went to school. Rosie married first Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY, daughter of Walter and Betty BEASLEY. They were married on 3 July 1926 in Surry County, N. C. Rosie and Bertie had 3 children. Bertie was born 11 November 1907 and died on 3 November 1969. She is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in Surry County, N. C. Rosie married second Mamie HILL BEASLEY, a widow, on 29 May 1971 in Surry County, N. C. Mamie was the daughter of Sanders and Susie MOOREFIELD HILL.

CHILDREN of Garland Roosevelt and Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY BELTON:

6-B2J7A Margaret Syvellon BELTON, daughter of Garland Roosevelt and Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY BELTON, was born 9 November 1927 in Surry County, N. C. Syvellon married Curtis Ray FLIPPIN; they were married on 24 December 1946. They have 2 daughters. Curtis and Syvellon live at Ridgeway, Va.

CHILDREN of Curtis Ray and Margaret Syvellon BELTON FLIPPIN:

7-B2J7A1 Juanita FLIPPIN, daughter of Curtis Ray and Margaret Syvellon BELTON FLIPPIN, married first Ralph EASTER. They had 1 daughter. Juanita married second Gregory MACK on 30 April 1983. Juanita and Gregory live at Richmond, Va.



CHILDREN of Ralph and Juanita FLIPPIN EASTER:

8-B2J7A1A Melody EASTER, daughter of Ralph and Juanita FLIPPIN EASTER.

7-B2J7A2 Shelby Jean FLIPPIN, daughter of Curtis Ray and Margaret Syvellon BELTON FLIPPIN, was born in October, 1948. She married Ronnie McCOLLUM; they have 3 children.

CHILDREN of Ronnie and Shelby Jean FLIPPIN McCOLLUM:

8-B2J7A2A Lisa McCOLLUM, daughter of Ronnie and Shelby Jean FLIPPIN McCOLLUM.

8-B2J7A2B Mitzie McCOLLUM, daughter of Ronnie and Shelby Jean FLIPPIN McCOLLUM.

8-B2J7A2C Crystal McCOLLUM, daughter of Ronnie and Shelby Jean FLIPPIN McCOLLUM.

6-B2J7B Johnie Roosevelt BELTON, Jr., son of Garland Roosevelt and Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY BELTON, was born 16 January 1930 in Surry County, N. C. Johnie and Jo Ann HAWKS were married on 25 June 1949 in Surry County, N. C. Jo Ann, the daughter of Homer Jefferson and Viola COOK HAWKS, was born 23 February 1932. Johnie and Jo Ann had 4 children. Johnie is a Primitive Baptist elder; he has been pastor at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church in Surry County, N. C., for 17 years. He asked for liberty to speak in March of 1954 and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder in March of 1955.

CHILDREN of Johnie Roosevelt and Jo Ann HAWKS BELTON, Jr.:

7-B2J7B1 Johnie Ray BELTON, son of Johnie Roosevelt and Jo Ann HAWKS BELTON, Jr., was born 19 May 1950 in Surry County, N. C. Johnie Ray BELTON and Vicky WILLIAMS were married on 6 May 1980. They do not have any children.

7-B2J7B2 Deborah Dianne BELTON, daughter of Johnie Roosevelt and Jo Ann HAWKS BELTON, Jr., was born 24 August 1951 in Surry County, N. C. Deborah married Harry David MARSHALL on 8 November 1968. They have 2 children.

CHILDREN Of Harry David and Deborah Dianne BELTON MARSHALL:

8-B2J7B2A Angela Renee MARSHALL, daughter of Harry David and Deborah Dianne BELTON MARSHALL, was born 1 April 1969.

8-B2J7B2B Harry David MARSHALL, Jr., son of Harry David and Deborah Dianne BELTON MARSHALL, was born on 17 November 1974.

7-B2J7B3 Roger Dale BELTON, twin brother of Jimmy Gale BELTON and twin son of Johnie Roosevelt and Jo Ann HAWKS BELTON, Jr., was born 2 October 1953 in Surry County, N. C. Roger Dale BELTON and Joan SNOW were married on 20 September 1975. They have 2 sons.

CHILDREN of Roger Dale and Joan SNOW BELTON:

8-B2J7B3A Tommy DALE BELTON, son of Roger Dale and Joan SNOW BELTON, was born 10 October 1980.



8-B27B3B Timothy Ryan BELTON, son of Roger Dale and Joan SNOW BELTON, was born 9 December 1981.

7-B2J7B4 Jimmy Gale BELTON, twin brother of Roger Dale BELTON and twin son of Johnie Roosevelt and Jo Ann HAWKS BELTON, Jr. was born 2 October 1953 in Surry County, N. C. He died on 11 November 1953 and is buried at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Surry County, N. C.

6-B2J7C James Walter "J. W." BELTON, son of Garland Roosevelt and Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY BELTON, was born 22 April 1937 in Surry County, N. C. He married first Martha Faye WATSON on 8 June 1958 in Surry County, N. C. They had 2 children. J. W. married second Nancy CAMPBELL of Greensboro, N. C. They had 2 children.

CHILDREN of James Walter and Martha Faye WATSON BELTON:

7-B2J7C1 Youvonna BELTON, daughter of James Walter and Martha Faye WATSON BELTON.

7-B2J7C2 Jimmy BELTON, son of James Walter and Martha Faye WATSON BELTON.

CHILDREN of James Walter and Nancy CAMPBELL BELTON:

7-B2J7C3 Michael BELTON, son of James Walter and Nancy CAMPBELL BELTON.

7-B2J7C4 Jay Dwayne BELTON, son of James Walter and Nancy CAMPBELL BELTON.

5-B2J8 Essie Etta BELTON, daughter of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born 1 December 1907 in Patrick County, Va. Essie married Claude Augustin MOSELEY, son of Robert William and Maggie Ellen KEY MOSELEY. They were married on 20 October 1928 in Surry County, N. C. Claude was a Primitive Baptist elder at Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow) Primitive Baptist Church, where he was co-pastor. He asked for the liberty to preach in February, 1953. Claude and Essie had 4 children. Claude died 27 October 1973 and is buried at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY:

6-B2J8A Robert Clayton MOSELEY, son of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 16 February 1931. Claude married Emily Carolene SURRATT, daughter of Moir and Hallie SURRATT. They were married on 30 April 1961 at Elder Grover FLIPPIN's home in Stewart's Creek Township, Surry County, N. C. Clayton and Carolene do not have any children. Clayton owns Moseley Corn and Feed Mill at Toast, N. C. Clayton is a Primitive Baptist elder; his home church is Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow) Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. He was liberated on 1 January 1977 and ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 6 November 1982 at Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow).

6-B2J8B Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY, daughter of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY, was born 5 February 1933 in Surry County, N. C. Luvenia married Jesse Ray "Bill" SIMMONS on 18 January 1953 in Surry County, N. C. Luvenia is a Public Accountant and owns Moseley's Tax Service in Mount Airy, N. C. Bill and Luvenia have 4 children.



CHILDREN of Jesse Ray "Bill" and Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY SIMMONS:

- 7-B2J8B1 Johnny Gray SIMMONS, son of Jesse Ray "Bill" and Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY SIMMONS, was born on 23 June 1958.
- 7-B2J8B2 Suzanne Rae SIMMONS, daughter of Jesse Ray "Bill" and Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY SIMMONS, was born on 26 September 1961. Suzanne SIMMONS and Randy W. COLLINS, son of Thomas Wade and Audrey CARTER COLLINS, were married on 8 June 1980. Suzanne and Randy were married in a double wedding with her brother, Jimmy, and Lisa Gail NEEDHAM. Randy and Suzanne have one son.

CHILDREN of Randy W. and Suzanne Rae SIMMONS COLLINS:

- 8-B2J8B2A Brandon Neal COLLINS, son of Randy W. and Suzanne Rae SIMMONS COLLINS, was born on 7 July 1983.
- 7-B2J8B3 Jimmy Dean SIMMONS, son of Jesse Ray "Bill" and Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY SIMMONS, was born on 7 November 1962. Jimmy Dean SIMMONS and Lisa Gail NEEDHAM, daughter of Bobby M. and Joyce LOVE NEEDHAM, were married on 8 June 1980. Jimmy and Lisa were married in a double wedding with his sister, Suzanne, and Randy W. COLLINS.
- 7-B2J8B4 Randall Wade "Randy" SIMMONS, son of Jesse Ray "Bill" and Maggie Luvenia MOSELEY SIMMONS, was born on 7 July 1966.
- 6-B2J8C Barbara Jean MOSELEY, daughter of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 28 February 1938 in Surry County, N. C. Barbara married James PRUITT, son of Clyde M. and Lucy HALL PRUITT. They were married on 27 September 1958 in Surry County, N. C. James and Barbara had 2 children.

CHILDREN of James and Barbara Jean MOSELEY PRUITT:

- 7-B2J8C1 Dana Lynne PRUITT, daughter of James and Barbara Jean MOSELEY PRUITT, was born on 28 January 1960.
- 7-B2J8C2 Allison Kaye PRUITT, daughter of James and Barbara Jean MOSELEY PRUITT, was born and died on 20 September 1966.
- 6-B2J8D Essie Edna MOSELEY, daughter of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 27 May 1940 in Surry County, N. C. Edna married Lionel Barrymore GILLESPIE, son of Wesley Onidas and Myrtle Tishia HUDSON GILLESPIE. They were married on 2 December 1961 at the bride's home in Surry County, N. C. Lionel and Edna have one son. Lionel works for the Dobson Police Department, Dobson, N. C.

CHILDREN of Lionel Barrymore and Essie Edna MOSELEY GILLESPIE:

- 7-B2J8D1 Kevin Todd GILLESPIE, son of Lionel Barrymore and Essie Edna MOSELEY GILLESPIE, was born on 15 March 1970 in Surry County, N. C.
- 5-B2J9 Vella Agnes BELTON, daughter of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born on 6 February 1910 in Patrick County, Va. When her father remarried, Vella and her brothers and sisters moved from Patrick County, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., to live.



Vella went to work at Argone Hosiery at the age of 14. Vella and Leslie Robert MOSELEY, son of Robert William and Maggie Ellen KEY MOSELEY, were married on 21 February 1931 in Hillsville, Va. Leslie and Vella had 3 children. Leslie was employed by Pine State Knitwear, Mount Airy, N. C., for 43 years until ill health forced his retirement. Leslie died on 20 March 1984 and is buried at Skyline Memory Gardens, Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Leslie Robert and Vella Agnes BELTON MOSELEY:

6-B2J9A Etta Agnes MOSELEY, daughter of Leslie Robert and Vella Agnes BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 16 August 1934 in Surry County, N. C. Agnes married Clayton Columbus WELLS, son of George Edward "Ed" and Mary Etta YORK WELLS. They were married on 2 August 1952 at the bride's home in Surry County, N. C. Clayton was born on 2 September 1930. Clayton and Agnes have one daughter and one granddaughter. Clayton and Agnes are very interested in history, especially family history. They are members of the Surry County Genealogical Association. Clayton and Agnes live on North Franklin Road, Mt. Airy, N. C.

CHILDREN of Clayton Columbus and Etta Agnes MOSELEY WELLS:

7-B2J9A1 Sandra Gayle "Sandy" WELLS, daughter of Clayton Columbus and Etta Agnes MOSELEY WELLS, was born on 23 August 1953 in Surry County, N. C. Sandy married Johnny Mack LANKFORD, son of Fred Thomas and Mary Elizabeth JOHNSON LANKFORD. Sandy and Johnny were married on 24 September 1972 in Surry County, N. C. Johnny was born on 17 March 1951. They have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Johnny Mack and Sandra Gayle WELLS LANKFORD:

8-B2J9A1A Tammy Michelle LANKFORD, daughter of Johnny Mack and Sandra Gayle WELLS LANKFORD, was born on 31 January 1977.

6-B2J9B Leslie Leon MOSELEY, Sr., son of Leslie Robert and Vella Agnes BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 6 November 1939 in Surry County, N. C. Leon married first Willie Frances VERNON, daughter of John Rufus and Ada WRIGHT VERNON. Frances was born on 28 September 1939. Leon served in the U. S. Army. He is a salesman and a Baptist minister. Leon and Frances had 3 children. Leon was pastor of Victory Chapel Baptist Church in Morganton, N. C., and the family was living there when Frances VERNON MOSELEY was "called home" on 17 February 1980 after a long illness. She was laid to rest in the church cemetery. On 30 January 1982, Leon married second Betty Jo WESTMORELAND HOLDER, a widow, who has a daughter, Cynthia Rae HOLDER. Betty Jo is the daughter of Joe Franklin and Agnes Rhumell TUTTLE WESTMORELAND. The family now resides in Rural Hall, N. C.

CHILDREN of Leslie Leon and Willie Frances VERNON MOSELEY, Sr.:

7-B2J9B1 Leslie Leon "Junior" MOSELEY, Jr., son of Leslie Leon and Willie Frances VERNON MOSELEY, Sr., was born on 3 September 1962 in Galax, Va. He married Elizabeth Ann "Libby" STROUPE on 13 June 1981 in Morganton, Burke County,



N. C. Libby was born 22 April 1961, daughter of Rev. James Willard and Martha Mae BELL STROUPE. Junior and Libby have one daughter. Junior is a truck driver.

CHILDREN of Leslie Leon and Elizabeth Ann STROUPE MOSELEY, Jr.:

8-B2J9B1A Jennifer Frances MOSELEY, daughter of Leslie Leon and Elizabeth Ann STROUPE MOSELEY, Jr., was born on 29 December 1982 in Asheville, Buncombe County, N. C.

7-B2J9B2 Frances Annette MOSELEY, daughter of Leslie Leon and Willie Frances VERNON MOSELEY, Sr., was born on 16 May 1964 in Surry County, N. C. Annette was an honor graduate and valedictorian of her senior class in 1982. Annette married Jeffery Thomas HEATH on 26 March 1983 in Rural Hall, Forsyth County, N. C. Annette works for Piedmont Airlines.

7-B2J9B3 Janella Darcille MOSELEY, daughter of Leslie Leon and Willie Frances VERNON MOSELEY, Sr., was born on 11 October 1968 in Surry County, N. C.

CHILDREN of Leslie Leon and Betty Jo WESTMORELAND HOLDER MOSELEY, Sr.:

7-B2J9B4 Cynthia Rae HOLDER, stepdaughter of Leslie Leon MOSELEY, Sr., and daughter of Betty Jo WESTMORELAND HOLDER MOSELEY and her first husband who is dead, was born on 23 October 1967 in Forsyth County, N. C.

6-B2J9C Iris Rosella MOSELEY, daughter of Leslie Robert and Vella Agnes BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 28 December 1942 in Surry County, N. C. Iris married James Reginald HARVEY on 12 August 1961 in Surry County, N. C. Iris and James have 2 children and live in Raleigh, N. C.

CHILDREN of James Reginald and Iris Rosella MOSELEY HARVEY:

7-B2J9C1 Rebeccah Anne "Becky" HARVEY, daughter of James Reginald and Iris Rosella MOSELEY HARVEY, was born on 29 May 1962 in Surry County, N. C.

7-B2J9C2 David Lloyd HARVEY, son of James Reginald and Iris Rosella MOSELEY HARVEY, was born on 19 May 1966 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2J10 Accie Abraham BELTON, son of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born on 4 December 1912 in Patrick County, Va. He died on 23 February 1913.

5-B2J11 Lecia Belle BELTON, daughter of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON, was born on 12 September 1918 in Patrick County, Va. Lecia Belle was just two months old when her mother died. After her mother died, Lecia Belle was taken care of by her oldest sister, Lou, who was 27 years old when Lecia Belle was born. Lecia Belle died on 18 June 1919 in Patrick County, Va.





Frances Gates Belton & daughter Essie



Joseph Vaughn - 1942



Agnes and Clayton Wells with granddaughter, Tammy  
Lankford - Easter 1981





(Standing - L to R) Iva Noonkester Hill; Dwight, Jay, Michael Dallas & Paige Noonkester. (Seated) Bertha & George Noonkester  
George Noonkester's 75th Birthday Dinner - 1972



(L to R) Vella Belton Moseley, Rosie Belton & Essie Belton Moseley - 1980



4-B2K Statira Adeline GATES, youngest child of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, was born on 13 October 1875 in Patrick County, Va. She was only 12 years old when her mother died. Statira was a kind as well as beautiful woman. She seemed to become even more beautiful as she grew older.

Statira met Michael Washington "Wash" NOONKESTER at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church where her father was a Primitive Baptist Elder. Statira and Wash were married on 30 July 1891 by Statira's father, Elder William B. GATES, at his residence in Patrick County, Va. in the section known at that time as "The Hollow." Wash was born 13 February 1871 in Carroll County, Va., and died 22 December 1941. Wash had been a deacon for 43 years. Statira passed away on 23 May 1943. Wash and Statira were parents of twelve children; two boys and four girls preceded them to the grave. Wash and Statira are buried in the Noonkester Cemetery, located on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER:

5-B2K1 Edward Allred NOONKESTER, son of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 3 August 1892. Ed married Etta Florence DULA, daughter of John and Mattie WALSH DULA. Etta was born 11 January 1894 and passed away 16 March 1983. Ed died 1 August 1958 after suffering a cerebral hemorrhage at his home. Ed and Etta had five children and made their home at Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER:

6-B2K1A Edward Allred NOONKESTER, Jr., son of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER, was born in 1919. He was living in New Haven, Connecticut, in 1958 when his father passed away. Junior died in 1961 and is buried at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Willis Gap Road, in Patrick County, Va.

6-B2K1B Arlis NOONKESTER, son of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER, was living at Mansboro, Va., when his father passed away in 1958. (No further information)

6-B2K1C Gray NOONKESTER, son of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER. (No further information)

6-B2K1D Hazel NOONKESTER, daughter of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER, married Joe C. "Lum" WILLIS, son of W. W. and Mary WILLIS. They were married 18 April 1942 in Patrick County, Va. They were living in Winston-Salem, N. C. when Hazel's father passed away in 1958. (No further information)

6-B2K1E Nancy "Nell" NOONKESTER, daughter of Edward Allred and Etta Florence DULA NOONKESTER, married Archie Lee HARRIS. The following children of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS are listed in the Surry County, N. C. Birth Records:



CHILDREN of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS:

- 7-B2K1E1 Wanda Lee HARRIS, daughter of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS, was born 5 October 1951 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2K1E2 Pamela Sue HARRIS, daughter of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS, was born 20 January 1953 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2K1E3 Jo Ann HARRIS, daughter of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS, was born 20 December 1953 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2K1E4 Philip E. HARRIS, son of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS, was born 9 March 1955 in Surry County, N. C.
- 7-B2K1E5 William Douglas HARRIS, son of Archie Lee and Nancy NOONKESTER HARRIS, was born 14 July 1956 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2K2 Isaac Jefferson NOONKESTER, son of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 31 January 1894 in Patrick County, Va. He married Mettie HARRIS, daughter of Elder George William "Will" and Dora GOAD HARRIS. Mettie was born 23 December 1896. Isaac was a building contractor. He passed away 24 July 1965 and is buried at Stoney Creek Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. Isaac and Mettie had four children. Mettie will be 88 in December of this year (1984) and enjoys reminiscing about bygone days.

CHILDREN of Isaac Jefferson and Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER:

6-B2K2A Aubrey NOONKESTER, son of Isaac Jefferson and Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER, was born 10 November 1922. He married Frances MARTIN. Aubrey and Frances in Reidsville, N. C. They have a son, David.

CHILDREN of Aubrey and Frances MARTIN NOONKESTER:

7-B2K2A1 David NOONKESTER, son of Aubrey and Frances MARTIN NOONKESTER, married Regina STARNES from China Grove, N. C.

(News Item from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Sept. 24, 1943)

Pvt. Aubrey Noonkester, son of Mr. & Mrs. I. J. Noonkester, Route 4, is in service overseas.  
Entered Army December 1942.

6-B2K2B Ninevah S. NOONKESTER, daughter of Isaac Jefferson and Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER, was born 19 November 1927 in Surry County, N. C. She cares for her mother, Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER, who will be 88 in December (1984). Ninevah did not marry.



6-B2K2C Foy Leonard NOONKESTER, son of Isaac Jefferson and Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER, was born 17 December 1928 in Surry County, N. C. Foy married Myrtle Magdalene FULK, daughter of Charlie and Amelia FULK. They have two sons. Foy is a well-known building contractor in the Surry County, N. C. area.

CHILDREN of Foy Leonard and Myrtle Magdalene FULK NOONKESTER:

7-B2K2C1 Harry Leonard NOONKESTER, son of Foy Leonard and Myrtle Magdalene FULK NOONKESTER, was born 22 May 1952. Leonard married Susan K. KIRKMAN, daughter of Bill and Dorothy Ellen GENTRY KIRKMAN, on 3 November 1973 in Surry County, N. C. Leonard and Susan have two daughters.

CHILDREN of Harry Leonard and Susan KIRKMAN NOONKESTER:

8-B2K2C1A Lisa Kay NOONKESTER, daughter of Harry Leonard and Susan KIRKMAN NOONKESTER, was born 6 May 1977.

8-B2K2C1B Kimberly Renee NOONKESTER, daughter of Harry Leonard and Susan KIRKMAN NOONKESTER, was born 7 October 1979.

7-B2K2C2 Gary Dean NOONKESTER, son of Foy Leonard and Myrtle Magdalene FULK NOONKESTER, was born 4 November 1964 in Surry County, N. C.

6-B2K2D Bernice Inez NOONKESTER, daughter of Isaac Jefferson and Mettie HARRIS NOONKESTER, was born 5 September 1930. Bernice married Melvin TILLEY on 25 December 1951 in Surry County, N. C. Bernice and Melvin have one daughter.

CHILDREN of Melvin and Bernice Inez NOONKESTER TILLEY:

7-B2K2D1 Carolyn Denise TILLEY, daughter of Melvin and Bernice Inez NOONKESTER TILLEY, was born 15 May 1964. She graduated from Surry Community College on 1 June 1984. Carolyn plans to transfer to UNC-G in the Fall Semester, 1984.

5-B2K3 Gracie F. NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 5 November 1895. She married George W. THOMAS, and they had two sons. Gracie burned to death on 25 February 1919 and is buried in Noonkester Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of George W. and Gracie F. NOONKESTER THOMAS:

6-B2K3A Joe Cecil THOMAS, son of George W. and Gracie F. NOONKESTER THOMAS, was born 6 May 1913. Cecil married Ima COLLIER, daughter of George C. and Mamie MARSHALL COLLIER, of Carroll County, Va. They were married 3 November 1934. Ima was born 20 September 1915. Cecil and Ima have two sons.



CHILDREN of Joe Cecil and Ima COLLIER THOMAS:

7-B2K3A1 Donald Ray THOMAS, son of Joe Cecil and Ima COLLIER THOMAS, was born 11 August 1935. Donald married first Bonnie Sue SIMMONS on 24 October 1957. Bonnie Sue was killed on 19 December 1978 at Greensboro, N. C., in an airplane crash. Donald and Bonnie Sue had two children. Donald married second Carol HAYDEN on 18 September 1979.

CHILDREN of Donald Ray and Bonnie Sue SIMMONS THOMAS:

8-B2K3A1A Donald Ray THOMAS, Jr., son of Donald Ray and Bonnie Sue SIMMONS THOMAS, Sr., was born 18 September 1958.

8-B2K3A1B Cindy Lou THOMAS, daughter of Donald Ray and Bonnie Sue SIMMONS THOMAS, Sr., was born 25 February 1963.

7-B2K3A2 Joe Cecil THOMAS, Jr., son of Joe Cecil and Ima COLLIER THOMAS, was born 28 December 1940. He married Novie WELCH on 18 November 1961. They had four children.

CHILDREN of Joe Cecil and Novie WELCH THOMAS, Jr.:

8-B2K3A2A Angela Darlene THOMAS, daughter of Joe Cecil and Novie WELCH THOMAS, Jr., was born 19 August 1962.

8-B2K3A2B Joel Craig THOMAS, son of Joe Cecil and Novie WELCH THOMAS, Jr., was born 2 January 1964.

8-B2K3A2C Jonathan Cecil THOMAS, son of Joe Cecil and Novie WELCH THOMAS, Jr., was born 18 April 1970.

8-B2K3A2D Amanda Dare THOMAS, daughter of Joe Cecil and Novie WELCH THOMAS, Jr., was born 10 August 1974. She drowned on 31 July 1976.

6-B2K3B Harry THOMAS, son of George W. and Gracie F. NOONKESTER was born 9 August 1917. He died at the age of 17 on 25 June 1935.

5-B2K4 George Washington NOONKESTER, son of Michael Washington and Statira GATES NOONKESTER, was born 5 November 1897. He married first Delpha DEHART, daughter of Elder Leander and Cornelia Ruth DEHART. Delpha was born 17 May 1904 and passed away 15 January 1934. George and Delpha had four children. George's second marriage was to Bertha HALL, daughter of James William and Elizabeth "Suggy" BOWMAN HALL. George and Bertha were married on 4 January 1938 by Elder Matt CONNER at his home in Meadows of Dan, Va.

George Washington NOONKESTER was a poultry farmer and a Primitive Baptist preacher like his maternal grandfather, William B. GATES. George was an elder in the Primitive



Baptist church for 48 years. During those years until his death 29 April 1980, he was pastor at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church, located on Willis Gap Road about a mile from his home in Patrick County, Va. In addition to Mountain View, George was pastor of many other Primitive Baptist churches over the years including Bellspur, Stony Creek, Martin, Puckett Memorial, and Locust Grove.

Bertha HALL NOONKESTER was born 22 March 1916. She worked at Spencer's in Mount Airy for 26 years and retired in 1978. Bertha lives on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN of George Washington and Delpha DEHART NOONKESTER:

6-B2K4A Iva Lee NOONKESTER, daughter of George Washington and Delpha DEHART NOONKESTER, was born 30 May 1924. She married Deward Jason HILL, son of Elder Robert and Earthell STONEMAN HILL, on 7 May 1944 in York, S. C., with Judge E. Gettys NUNN officiating. Deward was born 15 February 1924 and passed away 18 January 1982. Deward was president of the Grayson-Carroll-Wythe Mutual Insurance Co., Treasurer of the Carroll County Democratic Party, and a dairy farmer. Deward and Iva had three children. Iva lives in Carroll County, Va., near Hillsville.

CHILDREN of Deward Jason and Iva Lee NOONKESTER HILL:

7-B2K4A1 Wilda Gail HILL, daughter of Deward and Iva NOONKESTER HILL, was born 27 April 1947. She married Tom SUDDERTA on 25 November 1968. Wilda and Tom have two children.

CHILDREN of Tom and Wilda Gail HILL SUDDERTA:

8-B2K4A1A Timmy SUDDERTA, son of Tom and Wilda Gail HILL SUDDERTA, was born 4 February 1970.

8-B2K4A1B Ronda SUDDERTA, daughter of Tom and Wilda Gail HILL SUDDERTA, was born 13 April 1972.

7-B2K4A2 Amyl J. "A. J." HILL, son of Deward and Iva NOONKESTER HILL, was born 15 January 1951. He married Claudia FOLSMA of Bridgewater, Va., on 19 October 1974. A. J. and Claudia have two sons.

CHILDREN of Amyl J. and Claudia FOLSMA HILL:

8-B2K4A2A Andrew HILL, son of Amyl J. and Claudia FOLSMA HILL, was born 14 February 1977.

8-B2K4A2B Scott HILL, son of Amyl J. and Claudia FOLSMA HILL, was born 7 January 1980.

7-B2K4A3 J. D. HILL, son of Deward and Iva NOONKESTER HILL, was born 20 March 1954. He married Brenda WILLIAMS on 20 February 1982.



6-B2K4B Harley Hassell NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Delpha DEHART NOONKESTER, was born 4 August 1926. He died 18 January 1944 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

6-B2K4C Lenford Paige NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Delpha DEHART NOONKESTER, was born 8 July 1929. Paige married Bessie Arlene VASS, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of Lenford Paige and Bessie Arlene VASS NOONKESTER:

7-B2K4C1 Danny NOONKESTER, son of Paige and Bessie Arlene VASS NOONKESTER, was born 24 September 1951.

7-B2K4C2 Rita NOONKESTER, daughter of Lenford Paige and Bessie Arlene VASS NOONKESTER was born 2 December 1953. She married David ANDERSON.

7-B2K4C3 Amy NOONKESTER, daughter of Lenford Paige and Bessie Arlene VASS NOONKESTER, was born in 1966.

6-B2K4D George Dallas NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Delpha DEHART NOONKESTER was born 15 December 1932. Dallas married Rebecca BOLEN; they have two sons.

7-B2K4D1 George Stephen NOONKESTER, son of George Dallas and Rebecca BOLEN NOONKESTER, was born 29 March 1956.

7-B2K4D2 Brian Dallas NOONKESTER, son of George Dallas and Rebecca BOLEN NOONKESTER, was born 30 March 1966.

CHILDREN of George Washington and Bertha HALL NOONKESTER:

6-B2K4E Jay Washington NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Bertha HALL NOONKESTER, was born 3 November 1938. He served in the U. S. Air Force. Jay married Pernie VERNON, daughter of Cleve and Emmie VERNON in May of 1959 in York, S. C. Jay and Pernie separated in March of 1975 and divorced later that year. During their marriage they lived in several parts of the United States including Charlotte and Raleigh, N. C.; California and Oklahoma. Pernie has remarried and lives in Oklahoma. Jay lives in Patrick County, Va. Jay and Pernie had two sons.

CHILDREN of Jay Washington and Pernie VERNON NOONKESTER:

7-B2K4E1 David NOONKESTER, son of Jay Washington and Pernie VERNON NOONKESTER, was born 30 June 1962. He married Cindy DEAN of Mount Airy. They have two children.

CHILDREN of David and Cindy DEAN NOONKESTER:

8-B2K4E1A Jonathan NOONKESTER, son of David and Cindy DEAN NOONKESTER, was born 24 March 1981.



8-B2K4E1B Jamey NOONKESTER, son of David and Cindy DEAN NOONKESTER, was born 19 July 1983.

7-B2K4E2 Barry NOONKESTER, son of Jay Washington and Pernie VERNON, was born 7 February 1966.

6-B2K4F Larry Michael NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Bertha HALL NOONKESTER, was born 18 December 1945. He served in the U. S. Army. Michael and Margaret PYLES of Mount Airy were married in 1972. Margaret was born on 9 January 1952, the daughter of Tom and June WILLIS PYLES. Michael and Margaret are parents of one son.

CHILDREN of Larry Michael and Margaret PYLES NOONKESTER:

7-B2K4F1 Chad NOONKESTER, son of Larry Michael and Margaret PYLES NOONKESTER, was born 18 May 1974.

6-B2K4G Dwight Leland NOONKESTER, son of George Washington and Bertha HALL NOONKESTER, was born 5 April 1951. Dwight and Alice HILL were married 14 June 1970. Alice was born 5 January 1952, daughter of Rev. David and Vallie SLATE HILL of Patrick County, Va. Dwight and Alice are the parents of two daughters.

CHILDREN of Dwight Leland and Alice HILL NOONKESTER:

7-B2K4G1 Kimberly Hope NOONKESTER, daughter of Dwight Leland and Alice HILL NOONKESTER, was born 5 February 1975.

7-B2K4G2 Angela Michelle NOONKESTER, daughter of Dwight Leland and Alice HILL NOONKESTER, was born 1 February 1978.

5-B2K5 Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 29 September 1899. Nancy married Floyd Columbus "Lum" GUNNELL, son of Melvin B. and Elizabeth EDWARDS GUNNELL. Nancy and Lum had four children. Nancy died 22 September 1958 at her home on Route 8, Mount Airy, after a short illness. Lum married second Josephine BOYD. Lum was born 13 August 1893 and passed away 11 May 1967 in Surry County, N. C. Nancy and Lum are buried at Oakdale Cemetery.

CHILDREN of Floyd Columbus and Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER GUNNELL:

6-B2K5A Imogene GUNNELL, daughter of Floyd Columbus and Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER GUNNELL, was born 20 February 1920. She married James MOORE, and they live in Ararat, Va. Imogene and James had four children.

CHILDREN Of James and Imogene GUNNELL MOORE:

7-B2K5A1 Helen MOORE, daughter of James and Imogene GUNNELL MOORE. Helen married Fred GUYNN.

7-B2K5A2 Nancy MOORE, daughter of James and Imogene GUNNELL MOORE. Nancy married Hassell HAYNES.



- 7-B2K5A3 Lois MOORE, daughter of James and Imogene GUNNELL MOORE. Lois married Alfred HIATT.
- 7-B2K5A4 Virginia Dare MOORE, daughter of James and Imogene GUNNELL MOORE. Virginia married Lonnie THOMPSON.
- 6-B2K5B Ralph GUNNELL, son of Floyd Columbus and Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER GUNNELL, was born 15 March 1922. He married Pearly SMITH. They had four children; only one of which lived to adulthood.

CHILDREN of Ralph and Pearly SMITH GUNNELL:

- 7-B2K5B1 Ralph GUNNELL, Jr., son of Ralph and Pearly SMITH GUNNELL, Sr., married Dolly Lucille JESSUP on 24 December 1960 in Surry County, N. C. They have one son.

CHILDREN of Ralph and Dolly Lucille JESSUP GUNNELL, Jr.:

- 8-B2K5B1A Gregory R. GUNNELL, son of Ralph and Dolly Lucille JESSUP GUNNELL, Jr. was born 10 August 1964.
- 7-B2K5B2 Infant son of Ralph and Pearly SMITH GUNNELL, Sr., was born and died 13 May 1943. He is buried at Noonkester Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.
- 7-B2K5B3 Infant child of Ralph and Pearly SMITH GUNNELL, Sr., was born and died 27 May 1944. The child is buried at Noonkester Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.
- 7-B2K5B4 Infant child of Ralph and Pearly SMITH GUNNELL, Sr., was born and died 6 January 1946. The child is buried at Noonkester Cemetery in Patrick County, Va.
- 6-B2K5C Clyde GUNNELL, son of Floyd Columbus and Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER GUNNELL, was born 23 April 1923. He married Ethel COCKERHAM. They do not have any children.
- 6-B2K5D ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL, daughter of Floyd Columbus and Nancy Ellen NOONKESTER GUNNELL, was born 28 February 1926. She married Cecil GUNTER, son of Charlie and Jennie Bertha SOUTHERN GUNTER. They were married 14 February 1942 in Surry County, N. C. Hassie and Cecil had four sons; three of them lived to adulthood.

CHILDREN of Cecil and ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL GUNTER:

- 7-B2K5D1 Infant son of Cecil and ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL GUNTER was stillborn. He was born and died 19 December 1942 and is buried in Union Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery.
- 7-B2K5D2 Rodney C. GUNTER, son of Cecil and ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL GUNTER, was born 5 May 1945. He married Kathy MURRAY on 19 December 1975. They have two children.



CHILDREN of Rodney C. and Kathy MURRAY GUNTER:

- 8-B2K5D2A Stacy Lynn GUNTER, daughter of Rodney C. and Kathy MURRAY GUNTER, was born 15 June 1977.
- 8-B2K5D2B Jason Rodney GUNTER, son of Rodney C. and Kathy MURRAY GUNTER, was born 28 February 1982.
- 7-B2K5D3 Charles Glenn GUNTER, son of Cecil and ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL GUNTER, was born 6 July 1946. He married first Sue Carol HAWKS on 28 June 1965. They had two sons. Charles and Sue later divorced. Charles married second Alita HODGES, daughter of Bland and Lillian HODGES, on 27 April 1973. They live in Orlando, Florida.

CHILDREN Of Charles Glenn and Sue Carol HAWKS GUNTER:

- 8-B2K5D3A Charles Glenn GUNTER, Jr., son of Charles Glenn and Sue Carol HAWKS GUNTER, Sr., was born 17 January 1966 in Winston-Salem, N. C.
- 8-B2K5D3B Dale Alan GUNTER, son of Charles Glenn and Sue Carol HAWKS GUNTER, Sr., was born 21 March 1968 in Orlando, Florida.
- 7-B2K5D4 Michael Gray GUNTER, son of Cecil and ~~Ellen~~ <sup>Hassie</sup> Ellen GUNNELL GUNTER, was born 19 August 1950. He married Sandra Kay MIDKIFF, daughter of Raymond and Maggie MIDKIFF. They have two sons.

CHILDREN of Michael Gray and Sandra Kay MIDKIFF GUNTER:

- 8-B2K5D4A Michael GUNTER, Jr., son of Michael Gray and Sandra Kay MIDKIFF GUNTER, Sr., was born 11 December 1969.
- 8-B2K5D4B David Wayne GUNTER, son of Michael Gray and Sandra Kay MIDKIFF GUNTER, Sr., was born 20 May 1971.
- 5-B2K6 Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 16 January 1902. Viola married Jesse James "Jess" BOWMAN, son of G. M. and Charity BOWMAN. They were married 19 December 1920 in Patrick County, Va., by H. F. EASTER. Viola passed away 29 January 1951 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery in Patrick County, Va. Jess died 11 July 1961. Jess and Viola had 9 children.

CHILDREN of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN:

- 6-B2K6A Vergie BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 26 August 1922. She married Raymond EDWARDS. Vergie passed away 23 October 1970. The following children of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS are listed in the Surry County, N. C., birth records.



CHILDREN of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS:

- 7-B2K6A1 Marie Carroll Dean EDWARDS, daughter of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS, was born 5 April 1946.
  - 7-B2K6A2 Fletcher Marion EDWARDS, son of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS, was born 17 June 1948.
  - 7-B2K6A3 Annie E. EDWARDS, daughter of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS, was born 6 September 1950.
  - 7-B2K6A4 Roger Lee EDWARDS, son of Raymond and Vergie BOWMAN EDWARDS, was born 14 December 1952.
- 6-B2K6B Eunice Marie BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 4 December 1923. She married William Lawrence NITEN, who was born 31 October 1912. They were married 11 April 1942. Eunice and Lawrence have eleven children and live at Route 1, Ararat, Va.

CHILDREN of William Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN:

- 7-B2K6B1 James William NITEN, son of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 2 September 1943. He married Barbara Ann SECHREST. They have two children.

CHILDREN of James William and Barbara NITEN:

- 8-B2K6B1A Randy Lewis NITEN, son of James William and Barbara NITEN.
- 8-B2K6B1B Lisa Marie NITEN, daughter of James William and Barbara NITEN.
- 7-B2K6B2 Emily NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 8 July 1946. She married Ted Gray EAST, son of Otis and Carrie LAWSON EAST. They were married 12 January 1965. Emily and Ted have three children.

CHILDREN of Ted Gray and Emily NITEN EAST:

- 8-B2K6B2A Stancy Gray EAST, son of Ted Gray and Emily NITEN EAST.
- 8-B2K6B2B Teresa Lynn EAST, daughter of Ted Gray and Emily NITEN EAST.
- 8-B2K6B2C Ted Gray EAST, Jr., son of Ted Gray and Emily NITEN EAST. He is now deceased.
- 7-B2K6B3 Janie Marie NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 19 September 1947. She married James William BOOTH; they have two children.

CHILDREN OF James William and Janie Marie NITEN BOOTH:

- 8-B2K6B3A Paul BOOTH, son of James William and Janie Marie NITEN BOOTH.



8-B2K6B3B Beverly BOOTH, daughter of James William and Janie Marie NITEN BOOTH.

7-B2K6B4 Glen Davis NITEN, son of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 9 December 1949. (No further information)

7-B2K6B5 Sallie Elizabeth NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 30 March 1951. She married Roger ESSICK, and they have two children.

CHILDREN of Roger and Sallie Elizabeth NITEN ESSICK:

8-B2K6B5A Tracy Lynn ESSICK, daughter of Roger and Sallie Elizabeth NITEN ESSICK.

8-B2K6B5B Roger Dale ESSICK, son of Roger and Sallie Elizabeth NITEN ESSICK.

7-B2K6B6 Margaret Fay Etta NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 4 August 1952. She is not married (1984).

7-B2K6B7 Oral Marion NITEN, son of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 15 February 1954. He married Darlene MERYHOFFER. They have two sons.

CHILDREN Of Oral Marion and Darlene MERYHOFFER NITEN:

8-B2K6B7A Oral Junior NITEN, son of Oral Marion and Darlene MERYHOFFER NITEN.

8-B2K6B7B Jonathan Dale NITEN, son of Oral Marion and Darlene MERYHOFFER NITEN.

7-B2K6B8 Brenda Lynn NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 13 November 1955. Brenda married David Cardwell SCALES, and they have one child.

CHILDREN of David and Brenda Lynn NITEN SCALES:

8-B2K6B8A Chaward Shawn SCALES, son of David and Brenda Lynn NITEN SCALES, was born 29 June 1979.

7-B2K6B9 Norma Jean NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 29 August 1957. Norma Jean married Marshall GORDY; they have two daughters.

CHILDREN of Marshall and Norma Jean NITEN GORDY:

8-B2K6B9A Valerie GORDY, daughter of Marshall and Norma Jean NITEN GORDY.

8-B2K6B9B Nicole GORDY, daughter of Marshall and Norma Jean NITEN GORDY.



- 7-B2K6B10 Judy Ann NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 19 December 1958. She married Richard MOUNT.
- 7-B2K6B11 Richard Aaron NITEN, son of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 29 October 1960. He married Elizabeth RIPPEY, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Gilmer RIPPEY of Cana, Va.
- 6-B2K6C Thelma BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Garfield HONEYCUTT. (No further information).
- 6-B2K6D Nash BOWMAN, son of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Nancy SPENCER of Bassett, Va. They had two children. Nash and Nancy died 9 September 1973.

CHILDREN of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN:

- 7-B2K6D1 Nash BOWMAN, Jr., son of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN, Sr.
- 7-B2K6D2 Lisa BOWMAN, daughter of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN, Sr.
- 6-B2K6E Clarence BOWMAN, son of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Elaine DICK from Bryson City, N. C. They have two daughters.

CHILDREN of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN:

- 7-B2K6E1 Cheryl BOWMAN, daughter of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN.
- 7-B2K6E2 Diane BOWMAN, daughter of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN.
- 6-B2K6F Faye BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 22 October 1934. She married Lonnie "Chuck" EDWARDS, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.

- 7-B2K6F1 Dennis EDWARDS, son of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.
- 7-B2K6E2 Clayton EDWARDS, son of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.
- 7-B2K6E3 Diane EDWARDS, daughter of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.
- 6-B2K6G Cassie Reva BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Canus SAWYERS, son of Joe Henry and Mary Agnes HALL SAWYERS. They were married 21 February 1955 in Patrick County, Va. They have two sons and two grandchildren. Reva was born 4 July 1936.

CHILDREN of Canus and Cassie Reva BOWMAN SAWYERS:

- 7-B2K6G1 Danny SAWYERS, son of Canus and Cassie Reva BOWMAN SAWYERS, was born 5 April 1955. He married Shelby PACK, daughter of William and Ivory PACK.



7-B2K6B10 Judy Ann NITEN, daughter of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 19 December 1958. She married Richard MOUNT.

7-B2K6B11 Richard Aaron NITEN, son of Lawrence and Eunice Marie BOWMAN NITEN, was born 29 October 1960. He married Elizabeth RIPPEY, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Gilmer RIPPEY of Cana, Va.

6-B2K6C Thelma BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Garfield HONEYCUTT. (No further information).

6-B2K6D Nash BOWMAN, son of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Nancy SPENCER of Bassett, Va. They had two children. Nash and Nancy died 9 September 1973.

CHILDREN of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN:

7-B2K6D1 Nash BOWMAN, Jr., son of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN, Sr.

7-B2K6D2 Lisa BOWMAN, daughter of Nash and Nancy SPENCER BOWMAN, Sr.

6-B2K6E Clarence BOWMAN, son of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Elaine DICK from Bryson City, N. C. They have two daughters.

CHILDREN of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN:

7-B2K6E1 Cheryl BOWMAN, daughter of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN.

7-B2K6E2 Diane BOWMAN, daughter of Clarence and Elaine DICK BOWMAN.

6-B2K6F Faye BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 22 October 1934. She married Lonnie "Chuck" EDWARDS, and they have three children.

CHILDREN of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.

7-B2K6F1 Dennis EDWARDS, son of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.

7-B2K6E2 Clayton EDWARDS, son of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.

7-B2K6E3 Diane EDWARDS, daughter of Lonnie and Faye BOWMAN EDWARDS.

6-B2K6G Cassie Reva BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, married Canus SAWYERS, son of Joe Henry and Mary Agnes HALL SAWYERS. They were married 21 February 1955 in Patrick County, Va. They have two sons and two grandchildren. Reva was born 4 July 1936.

CHILDREN of Canus and Cassie Reva BOWMAN SAWYERS:

7-B2K6G1 Danny SAWYERS, son of Canus and Cassie Reva BOWMAN SAWYERS, was born 5 April 1955. He married Shelby PACK, daughter of William and Ivory PACK.



7-B2K6G2 David SAWYERS, son of Canus and Cassie Reva BOWMAN SAWYERS, was born 16 March 1959. He married Sharon JONES, and they have two children.

CHILDREN of David and Sharon JONES SAWYERS:

8-B2K6G2A Joey Michael SAWYERS, son of David and Sharon JONES SAWYERS, was born 12 January 1982.

8-B2K6G2B Joshua DAVID SAWYERS, son of David and Sharon JONES SAWYERS, was born 16 January 1984.

6-B2K6H Rowena BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 29 January 1940. She married first Clinton HAWKS, and they had two daughters. Rowena married second Herman HOPKINS.

CHILDREN of Clinton and Rowena BOWMAN HAWKS:

7-B2K6H1 Shelia HAWKS, daughter of Clinton and Rowena BOWMAN HAWKS.

7-B2K6H2 Betina HAWKS, daughter of Clinton and Rowena BOWMAN HAWKS.

6-B2K6I Lala BOWMAN, daughter of Jesse James and Viola Elizabeth NOONKESTER BOWMAN, was born 10 March 1944. Lala married Troy EDWARDS: they had two children.

CHILDREN of Troy and Lala BOWMAN EDWARDS:

7-B2K6I1 Gary EDWARDS, son of Troy and Lala BOWMAN EDWARDS.

7-B2K6I2 Dwain M. EDWARDS, son of Troy and Lala BOWMAN EDWARDS, was born 30 September 1960 in Surry County, N. C.

5-B2K7 Infant son of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born and died 31 January 1904. He is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

5-B2K8 Maud A. NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 8 May 1905. She died 6 June 1914 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

5-B2K9 Claud A. Swanson NOONKESTER, son of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 2 June 1907. He died 7 June 1907 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, VA.

5-B2K10 Leota NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 8 October 1908. She was born crippled. Despite her handicap, she learned to type and would type the words to songs. Leota died 25 January 1944 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, Willis Gap Road, Patrick County, Va.



5-B2K11 Zelma S. A. NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born 7 November 1911. She died 26 March 1915 and is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, located on Willis Gap Road in Patrick County, Va.

5-B2K12 Hazel J. NOONKESTER, daughter of Michael Washington and Statira Adeline GATES NOONKESTER, was born and died 15 March 1918. She is buried at Noonkester Cemetery, Patrick County, Va.

Michael Washington Noonkester Dies Suddenly  
of Heart Attack

At 5:10 a.m. Wednesday, Dec. 22, 1941, the death angel visited our sweet home and claimed our beloved husband and father.

Michael Washington Noonkester was born in Carroll County, Va., Feb. 13, 1871, died Dec. 22, 1941, making his stay on this earth 70 years, 10 months and 9 days. He was married to Statira A. Gates on July 30, 1891. To this union were born 12 children, 2 boys and 4 girls preceded him to the grave. He is survived by his widow of Ararat, Va.; 3 sons E. A. and G. W. Noonkester of Ararat, Va.; I. J. Noonkester of Mount Airy; 3 daughters, Mrs. F. C. Gunnell of Mount Airy; Mrs. J. J. Bowman and Miss Leota Noonkester of Ararat, Va.; 26 grandchildren and 4 great grandchildren.

The funeral was held from the home Tuesday afternoon, with burial in the family cemetery. G. W. Harris, Mat Edwards and P. P. Crawford officiated. He joined the Primitive Baptist Church 52 years ago, also ordained to the office of deacon 43 years ago and had been a dutiful active and faithful member until death. Never too busy to attend his meetings, and never missed but one association in the 52 years in his district. He always stood for what he thought was right. He was a loyal friend to all, his door always open to his neighbors, friends and strangers.

Be not forgetful to entertain strangers for thereby some have entertained angels unaware. He was a kind and loving husband and father, whose word was his bond. Words cannot express our sorrow, but we feel that our loss is his eternal gain. And his beautiful life will be a everyday help and inspiration to us.

G. W. Noonkester

(Obituary from THE MT. AIRY NEWS - Jan. 9, 1942)

Mrs. M. W. Noonkester

Mrs. Statira Adelaide Noonkester, 67 widow of M. W. Noonkester, died Sunday morning, May 23, of heart and stomach trouble. She was a daughter of William B. and Zelpha Ingram Gates and is survived by three sons, Edward A. of Norfolk, Va., Issac J. of Route 4, and Elder George Noonkester, of Ararat, Va., and three daughters, Mrs. F. C. Gunnell, of Route 1, Mrs. J. J. Bowman and Miss Leota Noonkester of Ararat, Va. Twenty-seven grandchildren and five great-grandchildren also survive. The funeral was held Monday, May 24th, with Elders Charlie HALL, of Winston-Salem, and R. P. Crawford, of Galax, Va., officiating.  
(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - May 1943)

Miss Leota Noonkester

Mount Airy - Miss Leota Noonkester, 35, died at her home at Ararat, Va., Tuesday afternoon following an illness of several days.

Funeral services will be held from the home at 2 o'clock Thursday afternoon with Elder C. D. Hall and Elder P. P. Crawford officiating. Burial will be in the Noonkester Cemetery.

Miss Noonkester was born in Patrick County, Va., October 8, 1908, daughter of M. W. and Statira Gates Noonkester. She is survived by 3 brothers, George and E. A. Noonkester of Ararat, Va., and I. J. Noonkester of Mt. Airy and 2 sisters, Mrs. F. C. Gunnell and Mrs. J. J. Bowman of Ararat, Va.  
(Obituary from THE MOUNT AIRY NEWS - Jan. 1944)





Washington, Statira & Ed Noonkester



(L to R) Tyler Gates, Statira Gates Noonkester & Charles S. Gates



(L to R) Lou Belton, Leota Noonkester & Nancy Noonkester Gunnell



Scenes from the Gates Reunion - 1983



(L to R) Bruce & Bessie Thomas, Tyler B. & Thelma Thomas and Margie & Oah Thomas



(L to R) Paige Noonkester, Harry Eaton and Roy Eaton



(Back Row - L to R) Leslie & Clayton Moseley, Edna M. Gillespie, Barbara M. Pruitt and Rosie Belton. (Front Row - L to R) Agnes M. Wells, Luvenia M. Simmons, Essie and Vella Moseley



(Standing - L to R) Clara & Kermit Younger, Wesley & Tressie Beamon, Robert Owens, Bill Head, Clisba Gates and Mary Gates. (Seated - L to R) Susie Owens, Verlie Head and Alf Gates



3-B3 Judah (sometimes "Judith" in records) GATES was born 6 January 1830 in Halifax County, Va., daughter of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES. She was a baby when her parents moved to Patrick County, Va., to live. An entry made in the minutes of Jack's Creek Primitive Baptist Church during 1830 mentions "Tom, William B., Martha, Lucy, and Judah GATES." Judah married Stephen H. DeHART, son of Gabriel and Martha GATES DeHART, Jr. They were married by Daniel CONNER on 23 January 1856 in Patrick County, Va. Stephen and Judah lived on Rockcastle Creek in Patrick County. They had one son. Judah died of consumption on 27 October 1858. She was 28 years of age; her son was just 11 months old when his mother died. Stephen married second Isabelle Marie WOOLWINE, daughter of Thomas B. and Sarah ADAMS WOOLWINE. They had 7 children--Henry Lee, William Woolwine, Carrie, Abram Rufus, Isaac, Samuel and Oscar Kirk. Isabelle was born 25 June 1846 and died 26 October 1922. Stephen died 8 November 1921. (See descendants of Stephen and Isabelle on pp. 35-37.)

CHILDREN of Stephen H. and Judah GATES DeHART:

4-B3A Thomas N. DeHART, son of Stephen H. and Judah GATES DeHART, was born 24 November 1857 on Rockcastle Creek, Patrick County, Va. He was just 11 months old when his mother died. When the 1880 Census for Patrick County, Va., was enumerated, Thomas was living in the household of his paternal grandmother, Martha GATES DeHART. (No further information)

3-B4 Martha GATES, daughter of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES, was born about 1829, probably in Halifax County, Va. Martha was a baby when her parents moved to Patrick County, Va., to live. An entry made in the minutes of Jack's Creek Primitive Baptist Church during 1830 mentions "Tom, William B., Martha, Lucy, and Judah GATES." Martha was 21 years old and living with her mother in Patrick County, Va., when the 1850 federal census for Patrick County was taken. (No further information).

#####

REUNION NOTICE

The Gates Reunion of the descendants of John W. GATES is held the second Sunday in September at Hunter's Chapel Church, located on Road #773, southwest of Ararat, Va. All relatives and friends are invited.

\*\*\*\*\*

The Gates Reunion of the descendants of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES is held the third Sunday in September at the Cana Rescue Building, located on Highway 52, Cana, Va. All relatives and friends are invited.



To the Clerk of the Court of  
in the State of Virginia.

I HEREBY CERTIFY, That the following is a correct Statement of a  
**Marriage** solemnized by me in the County aforesaid:

Date of Marriage, January the ~~22~~ 23 1856

Place of Marriage, Patrick County Va

Full Names of Parties married, Stephen Dehart and Judah Gates

Age of Husband, twenty one years 1 month 23 days

Age of Wife, twenty six years 1 month 7 days

Condition of Husband, (widowed or single,) single

Condition of Wife, (widowed or single,) single

Place of Husband's Birth, Patrick Co Va

Place of Wife's Birth, Patrick Co Va

Place of Husband's Residence, Patrick Co Va

Place of Wife's Residence, Patrick Co Va

Names of Husband's Parents, Gabriel Dehart & Martha Dehart

Names of Wife's Parents, John Gates and Lucy Gates

Occupation of Husband, farmer

Given under my hand as a minister of the gospel

(legally authorized to solemnize Marriages,) this

day of \_\_\_\_\_ A. D. 1856

Daniel Carner

Marriage License of  
Stephen DeHart & Judah Gates



Primitive Baptist Elders

William B. GATES, son of John and Lucy RICHARDSON GATES, was born on 1 January 1824 and died on 28 March 1895. William B. GATES professed a hope in Christ about the year 1847 and joined the church at Jack's Creek Meeting House, Patrick County, Va. William B. GATES and his wife, Zilpah, both joined the church at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church, Carroll County, Va., the first Saturday in November 1868 where they remained in full fellowship until the time of their deaths--Zilpah in 1887 and William B. in 1895. William B. was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder at Flower Gap in 1869. The ordination of William B. GATES to the office of elder at Flower Gap Church was reported on the 22nd of October 1869 when the Fisher's River Primitive Baptist Association assembled at Fisher's Gap Meeting House, Surry County, N. C. He was granted a license to celebrate the rights of matrimony in Patrick County, Va., in January of 1870.

Seven grandchildren and great-grandchildren have followed in the footsteps of Elder William B. GATES as Primitive Baptist elders. They are listed below and on the following page:

John D. "J. D." BELTON, son of John Henry and Lelia Alice FLIPPIN BELTON, was born on 5 June 1931. J. D. is the grandson of Phillip Ewell and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. J. D. is a Primitive Baptist elder at Love's Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. He is co-pastor at Love's Grove. J. D. asked for the liberty to speak in May of 1967 and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder in April of 1968.

Johnie Roosevelt BELTON, Jr., son of Garland Roosevelt and Bertie Elizabeth BEASLEY BELTON, was born on 16 January 1930. Johnie is the grandson of Phillip Ewell and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. Johnie is a Primitive Baptist elder; he is pastor at Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C., and has been pastor there for the past 17 years. Johnie asked for the liberty to speak in March of 1954 and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder in March of 1955.

Huey Lacy GATES, son of Clisba Silas and Lillian Iowa EASTER GATES, was born 1 January 1938. Lacy is the grandson of Charles Solomon and Emily WORRELL GATES and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. Lacy joined the church at Flower Gap Primitive Baptist Church, Carroll County, Va., and later moved his membership to Korner's Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. Lacy was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder at Korner's Grove where he is the assistant pastor. He also serves as pastor of Ridgeway Primitive Baptist Church, Ridgeway, Va.



Primitive Baptist Elders

Robert Clayton MOSELEY, son of Claude Augustin and Essie Etta BELTON MOSELEY, was born on 16 February 1931. Clayton is the grandson of Phillip Ewel and Frances Ruth GATES BELTON and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. Clayton is a Primitive Baptist elder; his home church is Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow) Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C. He was liberated on 1 January 1977 and ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 6 November 1982 at Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow) Primitive Baptist Church.

George Washington NOONKESTER, son of Michael Washington and Statira GATES NOONKESTER, was born 5 November 1897 and died 29 April 1980. George is the grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. He was an elder in the Primitive Baptist Church for 48 years. During those years until his death in 1980, George was pastor at Mountain View Primitive Baptist Church, Willis Gap Road, Patrick County, Va. In addition to Mountain View, George was pastor of many other Primitive Baptist churches over the years including Bellspur, Stony Creek, Martin, Puckett Memorial, and Locust Grove.

Herrell Bruce THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born 15 March 1915. Bruce is the grandson of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. Bruce joined the church in 1945 at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church. He asked for the liberty to speak in public in 1946, was licensed to preach in 1947, and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 20 March 1948 at Zion Hill. Bruce has been pastor at Chestnut Grove Primitive Baptist Church, Lambsburg, Va., since 1949. In addition to Chestnut Grove, Bruce presently pastors three other churches--Cedar Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Pilot Mountain, N. C.; Hogan's Creek Primitive Baptist Church, Siloam, N. C.; and Rock Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Independence, Va.

Walter E. THOMAS, son of Grover Cleveland and Zilpah Susanah JONES THOMAS, was born on 25 March 1919. Walter is the grandson of John Jefferson and Louisa Virginia GATES JONES and a great-grandson of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES. Walter joined the church at Zion Hill Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C., on 25 October 1943. He was licensed to preach on 14 June 1958 at Zion Hill and was ordained a Primitive Baptist elder on 4 August 1973 at Stewart's Creek (Old Hollow) Primitive Baptist Church, Surry County, N. C.

The author would like to mention that there many other descendants of William B. and Zilpah INGRUM GATES, who are ministers of denominations other than Primitive Baptist. Victor LYONS, a great-great-great-grandson of Elder GATES, and his wife, Lucinda, are Baptist missionaries in Chile.



Date 8 Mar. 1882  
 Name of Card Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

Pedigree Chart I

2 Clisba Silas Gates  
 (Father of No. 11)  
 b. 17 July 1910  
 p.b. Patrick Co. Va.  
 m. 25 Jan. 1936  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Emily Verlea Gates  
 b. 28 September 1939  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 m. 17 Aug. 1963  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 Lillian Iowa Easter  
 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b. 28 Feb. 1919  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Eli Lee (Lawrence) Easter  
 Husband or Wife of No. 11  
 b. 10 June 1910  
 p.b. Surry Co. N.C.  
 d.

4 Charles Solomon Gates  
 (Father of No. 2)  
 b. 19 August 1858  
 p.b. Patrick Co. Va.  
 m. 14 June 1905  
 d. 13 Dec. 1941  
 p.d.

5 Emily Worrell  
 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b. 24 March 1874  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d. 9 February 1919  
 p.d. Patrick Co Va.

6 Henry Washington Easter  
 (Father of No. 3)  
 b. 5 May 1888  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va. ?  
 m. 6 Dec. 1908  
 d. 5 Aug. 1950  
 p.d. Carroll Co. Va.

7 Minnie Lee Tolbert  
 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b. 29 January 1886  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d. 20 May 1963  
 p.d. Surry Co. N.C.

8 John Gates  
 Benjamin (Billy)  
 Elder William B. Gates

(Father of No. 4)  
 b. 1 Jan. 1824  
 p.b. Pennsylvania Co. Va.  
 m. 28 May 1849 Surry Co.  
 d. 28 March 1895  
 p.d. Patrick Co. Va.  
 9 Zilpha (Zelpia) Ingram  
 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b. 21 Dec. 1833  
 p.b. Franklin Co. Va.  
 d. 8 Oct. 1887  
 p.d. Patrick Co. Va.  
 10 Lacy Worrell

(Father of No. 5)  
 b. 12 Dec. 1854  
 p.b.  
 m. 21 Sept. 1882  
 d. 23 Feb. 1912  
 p.d. Carroll Co. Va.  
 11 Hanna Susan Horton

(Mother of No. 5)  
 b. 6 August 1856  
 p.b.  
 d. 30 July 1935  
 p.d.  
 12 Elder Hubbard A. Easter

(Father of No. 6)  
 b. 1 February 1865  
 p.b.  
 m. 4 February 1886  
 d. 20 Feb. 1928  
 p.d.  
 13 Careen Allen

(Mother of No. 6)  
 b. 1864  
 p.b.  
 d. 1903  
 p.d.

14 James Preston Gobel  
 (Father of No. 7)  
 b. Tolbert  
 p.b. Henry Co. Va.  
 m. 7 Jan. 1875  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 Sally Lee Margret Clark  
 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b.

16 John Gates  
 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart 2

17  
 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart 3

18 James Ingram Jr.  
 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart 4

19 Elizabeth Hall  
 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart 5

20 Joseph Worrell  
 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart 6

21 Emily Shinault  
 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart 7

22 Reuben Horton  
 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart 8

23 Lucy Webb  
 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart 9

24 Levi Easter  
 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart 10

25 Annie Leonard  
 (Mother of No. 17)  
 Continued on chart 11

26 Jeremiah (Jerry) Allen  
 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart 12

27 Nancy Combs  
 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart 13

28 Jones ?  
 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart 14

29 Liza Gobel  
 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart 15

30 Henry Clark  
 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart 16

31 Sallie  
 17



Subj: **Fw: genealogy research**  
Date: 10/31/02 6:17:09 PM Eastern Standard Time  
From: EPDJ@surry.net (Esther Johnson)  
To: Wjhiatt@aol.com

Wilma, What do you think about this? Esther  
— Original Message —  
From: "Mount Airy Public Library" <mta@nwrl.org>  
To: <EPDJ@surry.net>  
Sent: Wednesday, October 30, 2002 5:45 PM  
Subject: genealogy research

> Ester,  
>  
> The library has received the following request for research and it is more  
> than we can devote time to. Would you please pass it along to your group  
> in case anyone would like to tackle it?  
> Thanks always for your help.  
>  
> Pat Gwyn  
>  
> 10\7\02  
> Dear Sir/Madam  
>  
> I am in the process of collecting cultural research information on a  
> slave's ancestors and family in Mount Airy, and Wilkesboro, North  
> Carolina. This particular study focuses on the family of Grace Gates, who  
> was a slave called Aunt Grace(1795 to 1821). The local (Siamese twin)  
> family owned her. Their family is well known as Eng and Chang Bunker in  
> White Plains, N.C., close to Mount Airy.  
>  
> I would appreciate any and all information on her, her parents, and her  
> siblings; grandparents, ancestors, children, husband.  
>  
> The United States Census of 1910 states she was 115 years old at the time  
> and that she and her parents were born in the state of Alabama. She may  
> have lived to be 121 or 126 years old. She may have died in 1921, in  
White  
> Plains, North Carolina.  
>  
> Please send this information and include any fees for duplicating and  
> reproduction of pictures, papers, charts, etc. Any of these that  
> exist. This will provide me with insight into her life.  
>  
> Sincerely yours,  
> Brenda Ethridge  
> 6305 Inwood Street  
> Cheverly, MD, 20785  
> P. S. Please include slaves Bills of Sale, etc.  
>

---

----- Headers -----

Return-Path: <EPDJ@surry.net>  
Received: from rly-xl05.mx.aol.com (rly-xl05.mail.aol.com [172.20.83.74]) by air-xl03.mail.aol.com (v89.12) with ESMTP id



Pedigree Chart I

Date 8 Mar. 1882  
 Name of Cons. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 Clisba Silas Gates  
 (Father of No. 1)

b. 17 July 1910  
 p.b. Patrick Co. Va.  
 m. 25 Jan. 1936  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Emily Verlea Gates

b. 28 September 1939  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 m. 17 Aug. 1963  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 Lillian Iowa Easter

(Mother of No. 1)  
 b. 28 Feb. 1919  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Eli Lee (Lawrence) Easter

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b. 10 June 1910  
 p.b. Surry Co. N.C.  
 d.

4 Charles Solomon Gates

(Father of No. 2)  
 b. 19 August 1858  
 p.b. Patrick Co. Va.  
 m. 14 June 1905  
 d. 13 Dec. 1941  
 p.d.

5 Emily Worrell

(Mother of No. 2)  
 b. 24 March 1874  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d. 9 February 1919  
 p.d. Patrick Co Va.

6 Henry Washington Easter

(Father of No. 3)  
 b. 5 May 1888  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va. ?  
 m. 6 Dec. 1908  
 d. 5 Aug. 1950  
 p.d. Carroll Co. Va.

7 Minnie Lee Tolbert

(Mother of No. 3)  
 b. 29 January 1886  
 p.b. Carroll Co. Va.  
 d. 20 May 1963  
 p.d. Surry Co. N.C.

16 Benjamin (Billy) Gates  
 Elder William B. Gates

(Father of No. 4)  
 b. 1 Jan. 1824  
 p.b. Pennsylvania Co. Va.  
 m. 28 May 1849 Surry Co.  
 d. 28 March 1895  
 p.d. Patrick Co. Va.  
 9 Zilpha (Zelpia) Ingram  
 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b. 21 Dec. 1833  
 p.b. Franklin Co. Va.  
 d. 8 Oct. 1887  
 p.d. Patrick Co. Va.  
 10 Lacy Worrell  
 (Father of No. 5)  
 b. 12 Dec. 1854  
 p.b.  
 m. 21 Sept. 1882  
 d. 23 Feb. 1912  
 p.d. Carroll Co. Va.  
 11 Hanna Susan Horton  
 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b. 6 August 1856  
 p.b.  
 d. 30 July 1935  
 p.d.  
 12 Elder Hubbard A. Easter  
 (Father of No. 6)  
 b. 1 February 1865  
 p.b.  
 m. 4 February 1886  
 d. 20 Feb. 1928  
 p.d. Careen Allen  
 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b. 1864  
 p.b.  
 d. 1903  
 p.d.  
 14 James Preston Gobel  
 (Father of No. 7)  
 b. Tolbert  
 p.b. Henry Co. Va.  
 m. 7 Jan. 1875  
 d.  
 p.d. Margret  
 15 Sally Lee Clark  
 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b. Clark

18 John Gates

(Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart 2  
 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart 3  
 James Ingram Jr.  
 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart 4  
 Elizabeth Hall  
 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart 5  
 Joseph Worrell  
 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart 6  
 Emily Shinault  
 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart 7  
 Reuben Horton  
 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart 8  
 Lucy Webb  
 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart 9  
 Levi Easter  
 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart 10  
 Annie Leonard  
 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart 11  
 Jeremiah (Jerry) Allen  
 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart 12  
 Nancy Combs  
 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart 13  
 Jones ?  
 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart 14  
 Liza Gobel  
 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart 15  
 Henry Clark  
 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart 16  
 Sallie 17



Date I June 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. I Box 67  
 City Gona Va. State 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 16 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 (Father of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 John Gates  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.

4 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



31 May 1982

Family Chart 3

Date \_\_\_\_\_  
 Name of Couple Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 17 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 (Father of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.

4 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person I No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 18 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

**2 James Ingram Sr.**  
 (Father of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

**1 James Ingram Jr.**

b. 27 Dec. 1796  
 p.b.  
 m. 14 Nov. 1816  
 d. 1 April 1865  
 p.d.

**Martah**

(Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

**Elizabeth Hall**

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b. 3 Feb. 1801  
 p.b.  
 d. 14 Feb. 1850

(Father of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 7)

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Family Gates Easter  
 Address Rt I Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317

ready chart 5

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 19 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

John Hall

2 (Father of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Elizabeth Hall

1 b. 3 Feb. 1801  
 p.b. 14 Nov. 1816  
 m. 14 Feb 1859  
 p.d.

Sara

3 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

James Ingram Jr.

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b. 21 Dec. 1796  
 p.b.

Rev. Nathan Hall

4 (Father of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Anna Rowe

5 (Mother of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 3)

6 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)

8 (Father of No. 4)

9 (Mother of No. 4)

10 (Father of No. 5)

11 (Mother of No. 5)

12 (Father of No. 6)

13 (Mother of No. 6)

14 (Father of No. 7)

15 (Mother of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 20 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 Amous Worrell  
 (Father of No. 1)  
 b. 1770  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Joseph Worrell  
 b. 1832  
 p.b.  
 m. 25 Dec. 1851  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 Polly Shinault  
 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Emily C Shinault  
 (Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.

4 James Worrell ?  
 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 Elizabeth Carndell  
 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 William Shinault  
 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1882  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 21 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 **William Shinault**

(Father of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 **Emily C. Shinault**

b.  
 p.b.  
 m. 23 Dec. 1851 ?  
 d. 1851 ?  
 p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

**Joseph Worrell**

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)

b. 1832  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

4 (Father of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

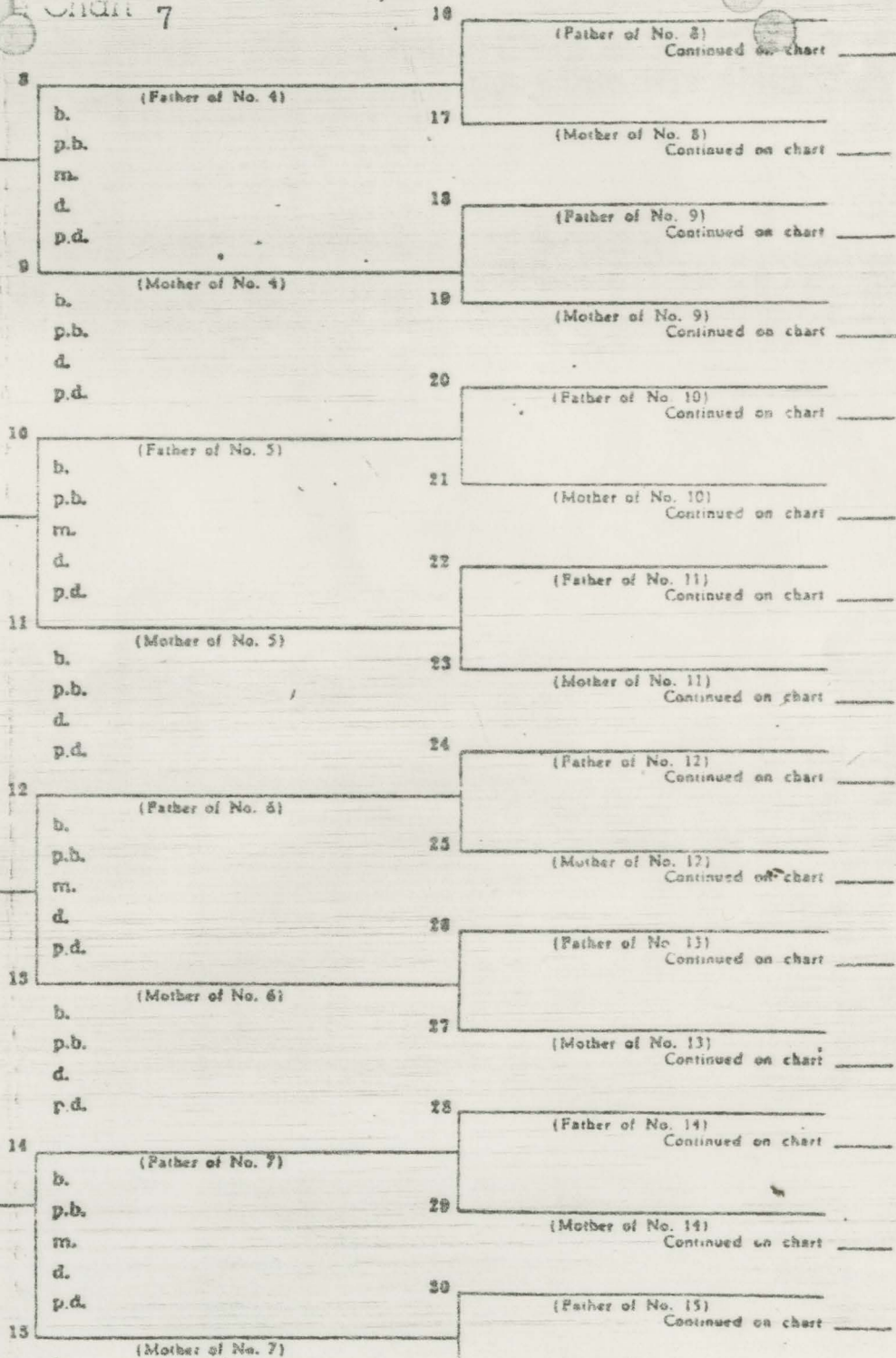
6 (Father of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Family Chart 7





# Pedigree Chart 8

Date 1 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Gans Va State 24317  
 Person 28 on this chart is the same person as  
 No 22 on char. No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 **Joseph Horton**  
 (Father of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 **Reuben Horton**

b.  
 p.b.  
 m. 12 June 1845  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 **Mary Webb ?**  
 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

**Lucy Webb ?**  
 (Husband or Wife of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.

4 (Father of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)

b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cona State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 23 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

Andrew Webb

(Father of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Lucy Webb

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Reuben Horton

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.

(Father of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 2)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 3)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 4)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Father of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Mother of No. 7)

(Father of No. 8)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 8)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 9)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 9)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 10)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 10)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 11)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 11)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 12)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 12)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 13)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 13)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 14)

Continued on chart

(Mother of No. 14)

Continued on chart

(Father of No. 15)

Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. I Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 24 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 David Easter II

(Father of No. 1)  
 b. 1798 ?  
 p.b. .  
 m. 1822 ?  
 d. Dec. 1869  
 p.d. .

1 Levié Easter

b. 15 Oct. 1830  
 p.b. .  
 m. .  
 d. 14 Sept. 1917  
 p.d. .

3 Susanna Stockner

(Mother of No. 1)  
 b. 1804  
 p.b. .  
 d. 23 Dec. 1890  
 p.d. .

Annie Leanord

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b. 13 May 1837  
 p.b. .  
 d. 8 April 1912

4 David Easter I

(Father of No. 2)  
 b. .  
 p.b. .  
 m. 1867  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

5 Barbara (Essings) ?

(Mother of No. 2)  
 b. .  
 p.b. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

6 (Father of No. 2)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 m. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

7 (Mother of No. 3)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

Chart IO

8 Michael Easter II

(Father of No. 4)  
 b. 1760-62  
 p.b. .  
 m. 1780  
 d. .  
 p.d. Barbara (Barbery)

(Mother of No. 4)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

10 (Father of No. 5)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 m. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

11 (Mother of No. 5)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

12 (Father of No. 6)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 m. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

13 (Mother of No. 6)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

14 (Father of No. 7)

b. .  
 p.b. .  
 m. .  
 d. .  
 p.d. .

15 (Mother of No. 7)

b. .

chart no. IO

16 Michael Easter I

(Father of No. 8)  
 (book on) of N.C.

17 July (Julie)

(Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)

Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)

Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)

Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)

Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)

Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)

Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)

Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)

Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)

Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)

Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)

Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)

Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)

Continued on chart



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Family Verlea Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Carra State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 25 on chart No. I

rearing Chart II  
(Leonhardt)

16 Martin Leonhardt  
 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_  
Kateenbach, Germany

8 Valentin Leonard  
 (Father of No. 4)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. 2 Nov. 1781  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

17 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

9 Elizabeth  
 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

18 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

10 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 5)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

19 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

11 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

20 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

12 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 6)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

21 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

13 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

22 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

14 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 7)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

23 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

15 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

24 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart \_\_\_\_\_

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

(Buckingham)  
Valentine Leonard

(Father of No. 1)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. 16 August 1888  
 p.d. Carroll Co.

4 Jacob Leonard  
 (Father of No. 2)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Will found in Davidson  
 Co. N.C.  
7 Mar. 1834

5 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

Annie Leonard  
 b. 13 May 1837

p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. 8 April 1918  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

6 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 3)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 m. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

Wateman  
Catherine (Kattie)

(Mother of No. 1)  
 b. 10 Jan. 1817  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. 12 June 1883  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

7 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
 d. \_\_\_\_\_  
 p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

Levie Easter

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b. 15 Oct. 1830  
 p.b. \_\_\_\_\_



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana Va. State 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No 26 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 William Allen III  
 (Father of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Jeremiah (Jerry) Allen  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Nancy Combs  
 (Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

4 William Allen Jr.  
 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 Agnes  
 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 William Allen Sr.  
 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.

9 Mary Lewis  
 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart

31



Date 31 May 1982

Family Unit 13

Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter

Address Rt. 1 Box 67

City Cana State Va. 24317

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as

No. 27 on chart No. I

b. Date of Birth  
p.b. Place of Birth  
m. Date of Marriage  
d. Date of Death  
p.d. Place of Death

2 (Father of No. 1)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

1 Nancy Combs

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

Jeremiah Allen  
(Husband or Wife of No. 1)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

4 (Father of No. 2)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)

b.  
p.b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
Continued on chart

31 (Mother of No. 15)  
Continued on chart



Date 21 MAY 1904  
 Name of Com Emily Easter  
 Address Rt 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 28 on char. No. I

Family Chart I 4

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 (Father of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Jones  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m. Didn't M. Liza  
 d.  
 p.d. In civil War

3 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

(Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

4 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart

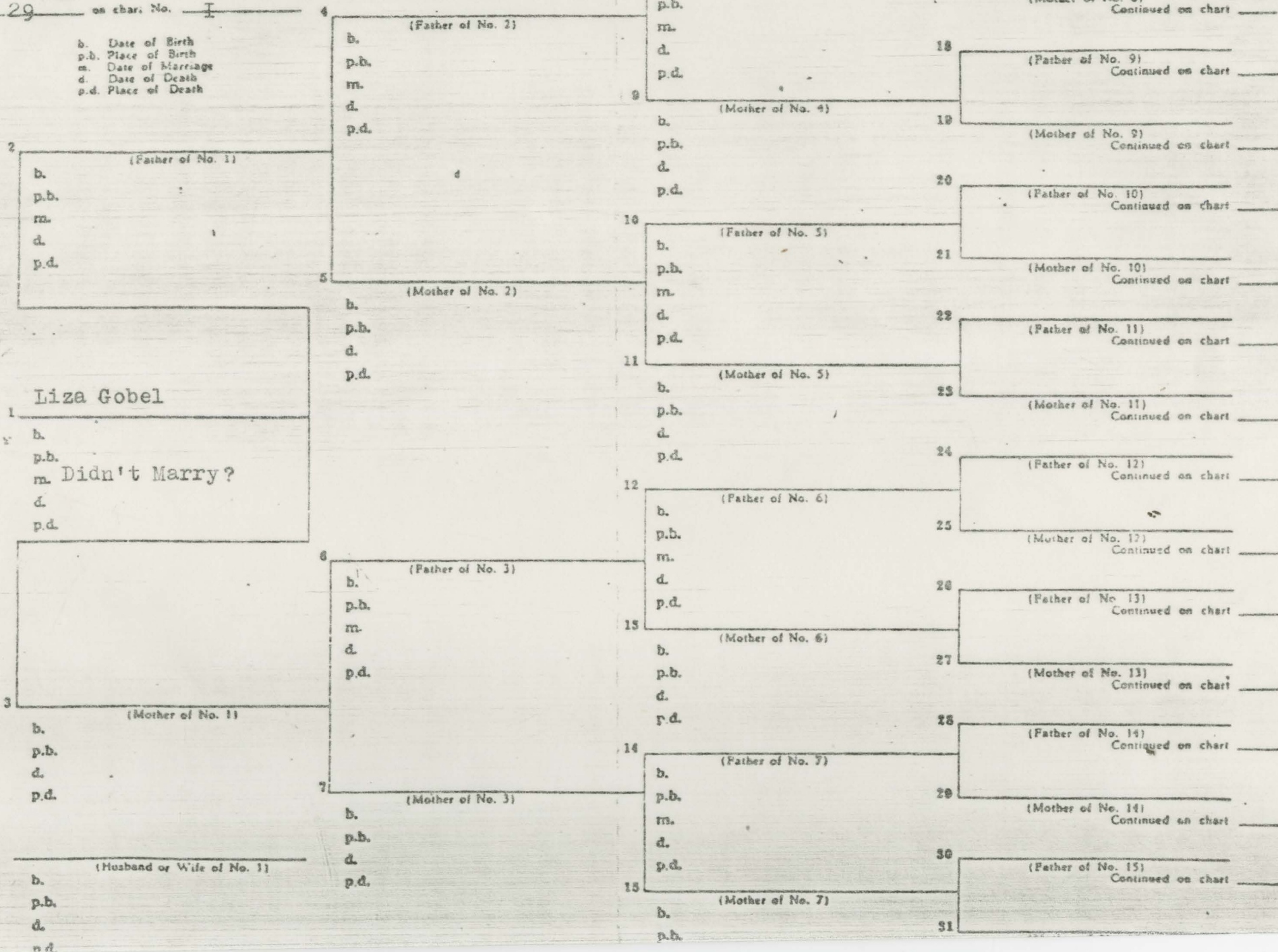
31



Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Com. Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 29 on char. No. I

Family Group 15

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

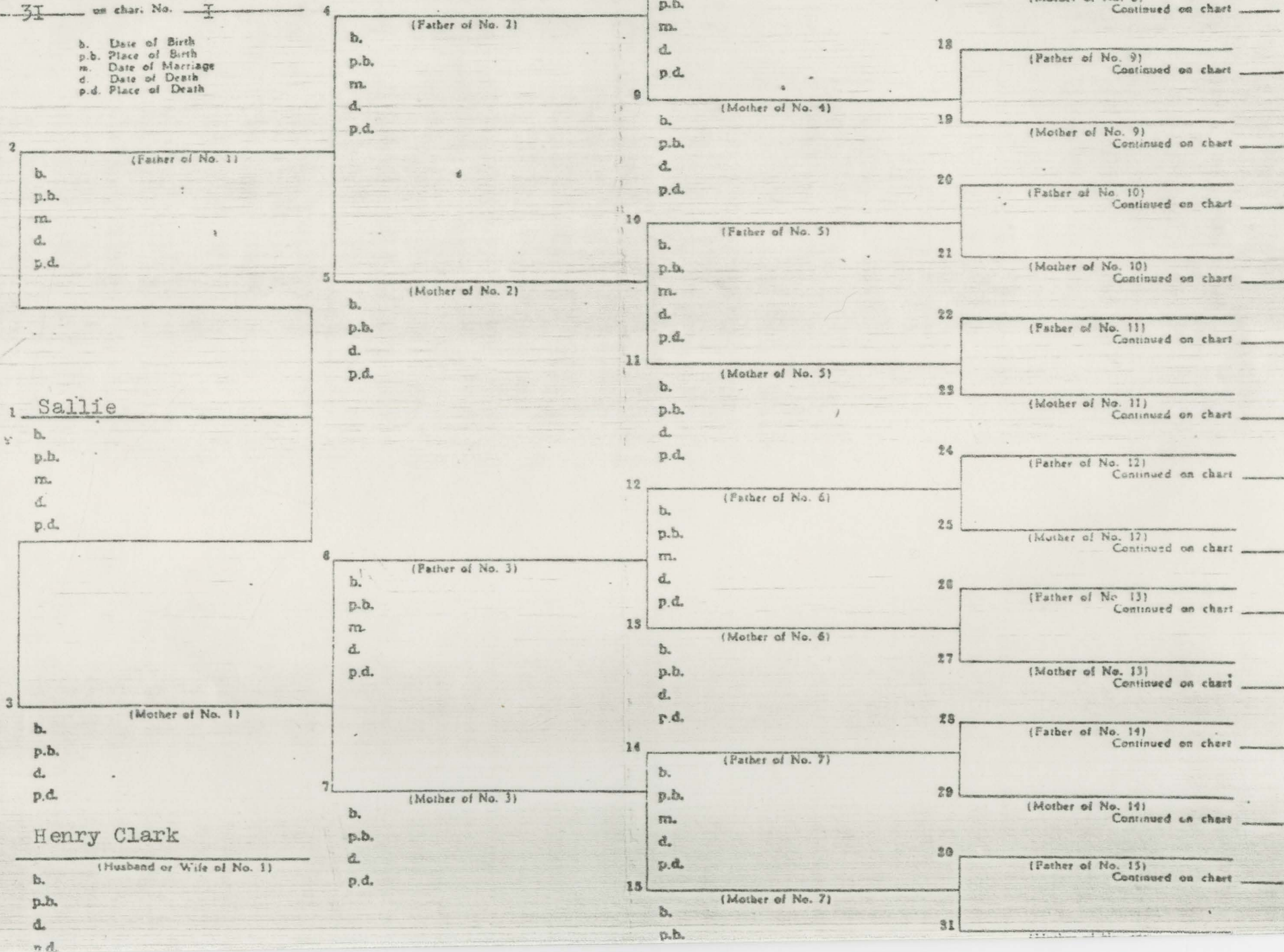




Date 31 May 1982  
 Name of Coml. Family Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No. 31 on char. No. I

Family Chart I7

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death





Date 21 May 1982  
 Name of Com: Emily Gates Easter  
 Address Rt. 1 Box 67  
 City Cana State Va. 24317  
 Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as  
 No 30 on char. No. I

ready to chart I6

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

2 (Father of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

1 Henry Clark  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

4 (Mother of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

Sallie  
 (Husband or Wife of No. 1)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

5 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 (Father of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 (Father of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)  
 b.  
 p.b.

16 (Father of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

17 (Mother of No. 8)  
 Continued on chart

18 (Father of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

19 (Mother of No. 9)  
 Continued on chart

20 (Father of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

21 (Mother of No. 10)  
 Continued on chart

22 (Father of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

23 (Mother of No. 11)  
 Continued on chart

24 (Father of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

25 (Mother of No. 12)  
 Continued on chart

26 (Father of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

27 (Mother of No. 13)  
 Continued on chart

28 (Father of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

29 (Mother of No. 14)  
 Continued on chart

30 (Father of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart

31 (Mother of No. 15)  
 Continued on chart



Gates, William

## William Gates of Surry County, NC: Evidence that he was born in Orange County, NC about 1797, and that his parents were Frederick Gates and Katherine White

(by Byron Bowman)

### Introduction.

William Gates married Etha Malinda White in 1823 in Surry County, NC, where they raised a family of twelve children, and like many other Surry Countians I can trace a branch of my family tree back to them. For me the connection to them is through my great-great-grand grandmother Elizabeth Gates, their oldest daughter and the wife of Thomas Tucker Snow.

I have recently found evidence that indicates that this William Gates of Surry County was the same William Gates who was the son of Frederick Gates born about 1797 in Orange County, NC, and this article is intended to cite, summarize, and to present my conclusions from that evidence.

In order to enable the reader to distinguish among sources, evidence, and conclusions, I have done the following; *reference citations are in bold, small bold italic font, as here, abstracts, transcriptions, statements of fact, etc., are in regular italic font, like this*, while interpretations, opinions, introductory statements and conclusions about the abstracts & transcriptions are in normal font like this, **with heading in bold normal font**.

### I. Evidence for the birth place and birth year of William Gates of Surry County, NC.

#### A. Death certificate for Sarah Jane Gates Whitaker

*North Carolina, Death Certificates, 1909-1976, accessed online on line Aug 21, 2016 at Ancestry.com.*

*North Carolina State Board of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics*

*Certificate of Death*

*Place of Death Co., Surry Township Siloam Town R.F.D. #1*

*Full Name Mrs. Sarah Jane Whitaker*

*Personal and Statistical Particulars*

*Sex Female Color White Marital Status Widowed*

*Date of Birth December 29 1846 Age 71 years 10 months 11 days*

*Occupation none Education Common School education*

*Birthplace Surry County North Carolina*

*Name of Father William Gates Birthplace of Father Orange County N. C.*

*Name of Mother Etha Malinda White Birthplace of Mother Rockingham Co., NC*

*Filed Nov 18 1918 J. M. Whitaker*

This death certificate abstract is for Sarah Jane Gates Whitaker, the next-to-youngest child of William Gates and Etha Malinda White, and it explicitly gives the birthplace of William Gates, her father, as Orange County, NC

#### B. Census reported birth year of William Gates of Surry County, NC.

*1830 - 1870 Census images reproduced by FamilySearch, accessed online at Ancestry.com. United States*

*Federal Census. database on-line. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010.*

<i>Census year</i>	<i>1850</i>	<i>1860</i>	<i>1870</i>
<i>Reported age or age range for William Gates</i>	<i>53</i>	<i>63</i>	<i>74</i>
<i>Calculated birth year</i>	<i>1797</i>	<i>1797</i>	<i>1796</i>

One way to determine William Gates' year of birth is with the age data that was reported for him in the US censuses for Surry County, NC, where his household was enumerated from 1830 to 1870. The 1830 and 1840 censuses report only an age range for household members, but the 1850 and subsequent censuses give a specific age or birth year for household members. The dates in the 1850, 1860 and 1870 censuses for William and his household members were presumably reported to the census taker either by William himself or by Malinda, so if they are consistent, then they should give reliable indications of their birth years. The reported ages for William in the 1850-1870 censuses, when a definite age rather than an age range was reported, are given in the above table along with the indicated birth years obtained by subtracting the reported age from the calendar year.



From this data it appears that William Gates was born in 1796 or 1797.

### C. Inscription of grave marker of William Gates of Surry County, NC.

*Personally transcriber from the grave marker of William Gates by Byron Bowman*

*William Gates Born – 179? Died –??77*

In an effort to confirm that the birth year for William Gates of Surry County was 1796-1797 as the censuses indicate, I visited the cemetery where he is buried and carefully examined his grave marker. Unfortunately the stone is badly weathered, and I was not able to determine the birth year for William from it. So, the only extant contemporary records I have found for his birth year are the above tabulated census records for 1850, 1860, & 1870, and from these census reports of his age I conclude that William Gates of Surry County was likely born in 1797.

## II. Evidence for the parents and birth year of William Gates of Orange County, NC.

### A. Heirs of Stephen Messer Smith.

*North Carolina Estates, 1663-1979; 1831 Heirs Stephen Messer Smith v. Jacob Wagoner, a Bill of Complaint filed in Orange County, accessed online Aug 20, 2016 at familysearch.org, transcribed by Byron Bowman.*

*Heirs of Stephen Messer Smith v. Jacob Wagoner Orange County Court of Equity.*

*...Stephen Smith died in the year [blank] having previously executed a paper writing with a view to a disposition of this part of his property, that in consequence of said will not being according to the provisions of the act of the General Assembly in such case made & provided, it was insufficient to pass real Estate & the same descended to his heirs at law & complainants, that said Stephen Smith left him surviving the following children & grand children who are his heirs at law, to wit, Mary Smith, Hannah the wife of John Parker, Elizabeth the wife of Thos. Horner, Dicey, William & Nancy Smith & the following grand children, to wit, Stephen, John, William, James, Leonard, Frederick, Henry, & Jacob Gates children & heirs at law of Catherine Gates daughter of said Stephen Smith, & entitled in her right to their share of his real estate, She & her husband Frederick Gates having both died.*

This abstract of a chancery record, dated August 24, 1831 establishes that Katherine Messer Smith Gates was the wife of Frederick Gates and the mother of eight sons, the third of whom was named William Gates. None of the Gates heirs were identified as minors, so all had reached age 21 before the date of this court record, and therefore all eight children of William Gates and Katherine Messer Smith were born before Aug 24, 1810.

### B. Marriage of Frederick Gates and Katharine Smith in Orange County, NC in 1793.

*North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1741-2011 1793 bond for the marriage of Frederick Gates and Katharine Smith in Orange Co., NC, accessed online on line Aug 21, 2016 at Ancestry.com.*

*Know All men by these presents that we Frederick Gates & John Waggoner are held & firmly bound ... in the sum of five hundred pounds ... this 26 day of Novemb. 1793*

*... whereas the above bounden Frederick Gates hath this day obtained a license to solomnise the rites of matrimony between him & Katharine Smith ...*

*Signed sealed & delivered in presence of Frederick Gates {Seal}*

*A R Bradle (torn)*

*John<sup>his</sup> X<sub>mark</sub>Waggoner {Seal}*

This court record indicates that Frederick Gates posted bond in Orange County, NC to marry Katharine Messer Smith on November 23, 1793, and they were presumably married shortly thereafter. In that time period a couple typically had their first child within the first year of marriage, and then births of additional children were spaced about one to two years apart during the woman's childbearing years. Accordingly the first child of Frederick and Katherine would be expected to have a birth year of 1794, the second to have a birth year of 1795 or 1796, the third to have a birth year of 1797 or 1798, etc. As the following two records indicate, Frederick died in 1816, about 23 years after he and Katharine were married, and at that time they had eight living children, all sons. One of the sons was named William Gates, and it appears, from multiple court records, including the preceding and following records, in which the children were listed in apparent birth order, that William was the third son, which would suggest that he was born 1797-1798.

### C. Death of Frederick Gates, father of William Gates in Orange County, NC before Nov



28, 1816.

*North Carolina Estates, 1663-1979; 1816 Estate sale of Frederick Gates recorded in Orange County Court, accessed online Aug 20, 2016 at familysearch.org.*

*Notice The subscriber having qualified at November Session of Orange County Court as Adminr. of good & chattels rights & credits of Frederick Gates Decd. will exposed to public sale on Wednesday the 18th of December next all of the perishable property of the sd Gates on the premises a credit of nine months will be given & bond & sufficient security required also all person having claim against said Estate are requested to bring them forward properly authenticated according to law.*

*Thos. B Patterson Admnr. Nov 28, 1816*

This Court record dated November 28, 1816, refers to Frederick Gates as deceased, so it establishes that he died before November 1816. It also states that the administrator of Frederick Gates' estate qualified at the November Court Session. Since administrators were typically appointed at the next court session after a head of household died, I presume that Frederick Gates died in Orange County, NC between the August Court Session and the November Court Session of 1816.

**D. Court record showing that a guardian had been appointed for William Gates of Orange after his father died in 1816 but before the court order was issued in 1819.**

*North Carolina Estates, 1663-1979; 1819 Heirs of Frederick Gates named in Orange County Court Order, accessed online Aug 20, 2016 at familysearch.org.*

*State of North Carolina*

*To the Sherriff of Orange County Greetings*

*Whereas lately by virtue of an Execution issued by David Allison Esquire one of the Justices of the Peace in & for the county of Orange, Richardson Nichols a Constable levied on a tract of Land belonging to the Estate of Frederick Gates deceased....*

*You are therefore hereby Comanded to make known to Stephen Gates, John Gates, and to John Taylor who is appointed Guardian pendente lite to William Gates, James Gates, Frederick Gates, Jacob Gates, Henry Gates & Leonard Gates, Infants under the age of twenty one years, Children and Heirs at Law of Frederick Gates decd. that they be and appear before the Justice of our Court of pleas and quarter Sessions to be held for the County of Orange at the Court House in Hillsborough on the 4th Monday of February next, then and there to show cause if any they have why the land not be sold to satisfy to the said Rankin McKee the Debt and Costs as aforesaid and all such other Costs and Charges as may be by the said Court be thereon adjudged - .*

*Herein fail not and have you then and there this writ.*

*Witness John Taylor Clerk of said Court at office the 4th Monday of November A.D. 1819*

*Issued. 6th. Jany. 1820.*

*J. Taylor C. Co.*

This court record lists the eight children of Frederick Gates, all sons, starting with the two who were over 21 and continuing in apparent descending birth order. If so, and other lists with the same order appear in other Orange County Court records, it indicates that the two oldest sons Stephen Gates and John Gates were over 21 when the guardian was appointed for their brothers, including William Gates, who was apparently the third-born child of Frederick Gates. From this it is clear that Frederick Gate's son William was not yet 21 when his *Guardian pen de lite* was appointed, which was sometime between Nov 1816 when Frederick died (see above) and Nov 1819 when the court order referring to the guardian was issued. This means that he was born no earlier that Nov 1795, and possibly as late as Nov 1798. Therefore I conclude that William Gates of Orange County, NC was probably born in 1796, 1797 or 1798. These dates agree well with him being the third child of a couple who were married in November 1793, and they mesh neatly with the 1797 birth year for William Gates of Surry County, NC that is indicated by census records for him.

**III. DNA evidence supporting the conclusion that William Gates of Surry County, NC was the son of Frederick Gates of Orange County, NC**

<https://www.gedmatch.com/> GEDmatch 3D Chromosome Browser(3), kit0=T944953, kit1=A345695, kit2=A548986 & kit3=T560569



<i>Kit Nbr.</i>	<i>Name</i>	<i>Kit Nbr.</i>	<i>Name</i>	<i>Chr</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>cM</i>
A345695	DW	T944953	BLB	20	18034949	48272313	31.6
A345695	DW	T560569	JT	20	33256820	48272313	20.7
T944953	BLB	T560569	JT	20	34316709	53531508	31.3
A345695	DW	T944953	BLB	21	27285648	36986772	16.3
A345695	DW	A548986	JAH	21	27285648	42899212	33.3
T944953	BLB	A548986	JAH	21	9849404	36986772	45.2

The donors of the DNA kits that are included in this table are all living, so for their privacy I have listed their initials instead of their names. My kit is labeled BLB.

DW and BLB (are ggg-grandsons of William Gates and Etha Malinda White, descended respectively from the sisters Martha Gates and Elizabeth Gates.

JT is a ggg-granddaughter of Jacob Gates, son of Frederick Gates, proposed father of William Gates.

As seen in the above table DW, BLB & JT have a 3-way match of DNA segments on Chromosome 20. Upon comparing their respective pedigrees, the only apparent way to explain the 3-way matching DNA segments for DW, BLB & JT is if William Gates and Jacob Gates were brothers, sons of Frederick Gates and Katherine Messer Smith.

DW and BLB also have a matching segment on chromosome 21 that does not match JT. The matching segments for DW & BLB on chromosome 21 were apparently inherited from Etha Malinda White, as is shown by the following.

JAH is a ggg-granddaughter of Albert White, putative brother of Etha Malinda White, but she has no other shared ancestors with DW and BLB. Consistent with this apparent kinship to DH & BLB, JAH has a DNA segment on Chromosome 21 that forms a 3-way match with the DNA segments that DH & BLB have on Chromosome 21 as seen in the table above.

JAH & JT do not have any known relatives among their identifiable ancestors, and as would be expected from that they do not have any matching DNA segments above the threshold of 5.0 cM.

#### **Conclusion.**

Since all of the historical information presented above, supplemented by the DNA information presented above, is consistent with my ancestor William Gates being the same William Gates who was born in Orange County, NC about 1797, and was the son of Frederick Gates and Katherine Messer Smith, I conclude that they were the same person.

If any reader knows of records that support or conflict with this conclusion please submit them to the Journal.

#### **To Be Continued;**

I have also found records indicating who were William Gates' maternal grandparents and maternal great grand parents, and these will be presented in a subsequent submission to the Journal.



Gates

\*\*\*\*\*

**Record showing birth places for William Gates and Etha Malinda Gates**

Accessed on line at Ancestry.com's file "North Carolina, Death Certificates, 1909-1976"

(Abstracted by Byron Bowman)

**North Carolina State Board of Health  
Bureau of Vital Statistics  
Certificate of Death**

Place of Death County **Surry** Township **Siloam** Town **R.F.D. #1**

Full Name **Mrs. Sarah Jane Whitaker**

**Personal and Statistical Particulars**

Sex **Female** Color **White** Marital Status **Widowed**

Date of Birth **December 29 1846** Age **71 years 10 months 11 days**

Occupation **none** Education **Common school education**

Birthplace **Surry County North. Carolina**

Name of Father **William Gates** Birthplace of Father **Orange County North. Carolina**

(transcribed by Byron Bowman from a scan of the original accessed online Aug 20, 2016 at Family Search's "North Carolina Estates, 1663-1979" }

State of North Carolina

To the Sherriff of Orange County Greetings

Whereas lately by virtue of an Execution issued by David Allison Esquire one of the Justices of the Peace in & for the county of Orange, Richardson Nichols a Constable levied on a tract of Land belonging to the Estate of Frederick Gates deceased containing two hundred acres more or less lying on the waters of Little River, adjoining the lands of William B. Jamieson, Stephen Smith and others to satisfy to Rankin McKee the sum of five pounds, seventeen shillings & six pence, with Interest from the 19<sup>th</sup> day of December A.D. 1816 til paid besides Costs of Suit -

You are therefore hereby Comanded to make known to Stephen Gates, John Gates, and to John Taylor who is appointed Guardian *pendente lite* to William Gates, James Gates, Frederick Gates, Jacob Gates, Henry Gates & Leonard Gates, Infants under the age of twenty one years, Children and Heirs at Law of Frederick Gates dec<sup>d</sup>. that they be and appear before the Justice of our Court of pleas and quarter Sessions to be held for the County of Orange at the Court House in Hillsborough on the 4<sup>th</sup> Monday of February next, then and there to show cause if any they have why the land not be sold to satisfy to the said Rankin McKee the Debt and Costs as aforesaid and all such other Costs and Charges as may be by the said Court be thereon adjudged - .

Herein fail not and have you then and there this writ .

Witness John Taylor Clerk of said Court at office the 4<sup>th</sup> Monday of November A.D. 1819 -

Is<sup>d</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup>. Jany. 1829.

J. Taylor C. Co.



Name of Mother **Etha Malinda White** Birthplace of Mother **Rockingham County North. Carolina**

Filed **Nov 18 1918 J. M. Whitaker**

**Medical Certificate of Death**

Date of death **November 10 1918**

I hereby Certify, That I attended deceased from **Nov. 8<sup>th</sup> 1918** to **Nov 10<sup>th</sup> 1918**

That I last saw her alive on **Nov 10<sup>th</sup> 1918** , and that death occurred on the date above at **10:42 PM**

The Cause of Death was as follows **Influenza & Pneumonia**

Contributory **T.B. Pulmonary**

Signed **J B Smith , Pilot Mountain, NC**

Place of Burial **Popular Springs Cemetery** Date of Burial **Nov 11 1918**

Undertaker **W. R. Doss** Address **Rockford, NC**

\*\*\*\*\*

**1793 bond for the marriage of Frederick Gates and Elizabeth Smith in Orange County, NC**

*(transcribed by Byron Bowman from a scan of the original accessed online August 21, 2016 in Ancestry.com's file "North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1741-2011")*

Know All men by these presents that we Frederick Gates & John Waggoner are held & firmly bound unto his Excellency Richard D. Spaight Esqr. Governor &c and his successors in office in the sum of five hundred pounds to which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs Executors & administrators jointly and severally firmly by these presents sealed with our seals & dated this 26 day of Novemb. 1793

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bounden Frederick Gates hath this day obtained a llicense to solomnise the rites of matrimony between [him] & Katharine Smith Now if there shall not hereafter appear any lawfull cause to obstruct the marriage then the above obligation to be void else remaini in full force.

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of

A R Bradle (torn)

Frederick Gates {Seal}

John <sup>his</sup>X<sub>mark</sub> Waggoner {Seal}

\*\*\*\*\*

**1819 Heirs of Frederick Gates named in Orange County Court Order**



Gates

**William Gates, progenitor of the Gates family of Surry County, NC, was of German Origin.**  
(By Byron Lee Bowman)

I recently found the following 1793 marriage record in Orange County, NC for which the bondsman was listed as Fred(eric)k Gates (Ger.).

**1793 Orange County, NC Fred(eric)k Gates (Ger.) bondsman for the marriage of James Sutton and Sally Gerrett**

*North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1741-2011 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015.*

*Orange County Marriage Bonds*


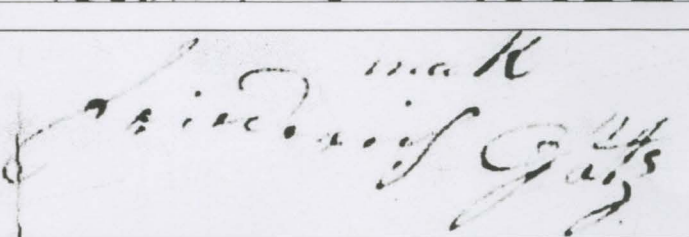
<i>Groom</i>	<i>Bride</i>	<i>Date of Bond</i>	<i>Bondsman &amp; Witness</i>
<i>Sutton, James X</i>	<i>Sally Gerrett</i>	<i>23 Feb, 1793</i>	<i>Fred(eric)k Gates (Ger.) (w) Thos. Oneill</i>

Upon examining the original manuscript bond, which the Clerk prepared for the groom and bondsman to sign, I found that in the text of the bond the Clerk identified the bondsman as "Fredk. Gates", but that the bondsman signed his name "Friederich Gatz" using letter forms that seem to be German.

This prompted me to look more closely at the marriage bond for Frederick Gates and Katherine Smith which was recorded in Orange County later that year, and was signed by the groom. In it the Clerk entered the Groom's name as Frederick Gates, and although I had initially transcribed the Groom's signature (which is faint and partially obscured by an ink smudge) as Frederick Gates, upon comarison with the above mentioned bondsman's signature, I now see the Groom's signature as "Friederich Gatz". The reader can make her or his own judgemant by examining the table below containing clippings of the two signatures captured from scans of the original marriage bonds that are on file in the NC State Archives.

**Comaparison of the signature of the groom in the 1793 bond for the marriage of Frederick Gates and Katharine Smith in Orange County, NC and that of the bondsman in the 1793 bond for the marriage of James Sutton and Sally Gerrett in Orange County**

*(captured by Byron Bowman from scans of the original bonds accessed online March 16, 2018 in Ancestry.com's file "North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1741-2011")*

The groom's signature on the 1793 marriage bond which is indexed as between Frederick Gates and Katharine Smith. I see it as "Friederich Gatz".	
The bondsman's signature on the 1793 marriage bond which is indexed as between James Sutton and Sally Gerrett. The bondsman's name was entered in the index as Frederick Gates, but I see his signature as clearly "Friederich Gatz".	

From the foregoing it appears that the man identified in Orange County, NC records as Frederick Gates was actually named Friederich Gatz, and was German or a descendant of German immigrants. He married Katherine Messer Smith, whom I will show in a subsequent submission to the Journal was the great grand child of Steffan Messer Schmidt, a German Immigrant.

Since I previously presented evidence (in Vol 37 Book 3 of The Journal of Surry County Genealogical Association) that Frederick Gates and Katherine Smith were the parents of William Gates 1798-1877 who married Etha Malinda White and raised a large family in Surry County, NC, it now appears that the Gates family of Surry County, NC were of German descent.